

Vol. 27, Part 5/6

Nos. 342-391 & ANNUAL INDEXES

# HELMINTHOLOGICAL ABSTRACTS

*incorporating*

**BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HELMINTHOLOGY**

COMPILED FROM WORLD LITERATURE OF 1958



*Prepared by the*

**COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF HELMINTHOLOGY**

**THE WHITE HOUSE, 103 ST. PETER'S STREET, ST. ALBANS, HERTS.**

*Published by the*

**COMMONWEALTH AGRICULTURAL BUREAUX, FARNHAM ROYAL, BUCKS, ENGLAND**

# COMMONWEALTH AGRICULTURAL BUREAUX

---

## EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

(as at 30th January 1961)

### *Member:*

C. K. Reheem (*Chairman*)  
V. Armstrong, Ph.D. (*Vice-Chairman*)  
W. G. Alexander, C.B.E.  
J. G. Malloch, M.B.E., Ph.D.  
E. J. Drake  
J. F. Brooks  
A. M. D'Rozario  
A. Perera  
W. W. K. Vanderpuye  
Yusoff bin Zainal  
J. E. C. Coventry  
W. A. C. Mathieson, C.M.G., M.B.E.

E. L. Hay, M.B.E. (*Acting Secretary*),  
Farnham House, Farnham Royal,  
near Slough, Bucks.

### *Representing:*

Pakistan  
New Zealand  
United Kingdom  
Canada  
Australia  
Union of South Africa  
India  
Ceylon  
Ghana  
Federation of Malaya  
Federation of Rhodesia & Nyasaland  
Colonial Territories

---

## HELMINTHOLOGICAL ABSTRACTS

*incorporating*

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HELMINTHOLOGY

Abstracts in the present number are by:

S. Bingefors  
H. D. Crofton  
W. K. Dunscombe  
A. E. Fountain  
Mary T. Franklin  
J. B. Goodey  
L. G. Goodwin  
Kathleen R. Heath  
J. J. Hesling  
D. J. Hooper  
N. Jones  
G. Lapage  
R. T. Leiper

Mary W. McKenzie  
J. E. Peachey  
Grazyna I. Pozniak  
C. Rayski  
Audrey M. Shepherd  
O. D. Standen  
H. R. Wallace  
J. M. Watson  
Winfrith A. F. Webber  
I. C. Williams  
Sheila M. Willmott  
C. Wright  
L. S. Yeh



# HELMINTHOLOGICAL ABSTRACTS

INCORPORATING BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HELMINTHOLOGY

FOR THE YEAR 1958

Vol. 27, Part 5/6

## 342—Acta Pharmacologica et Toxicologica. Copenhagen.

- a. PAASONEN, M. K. & VARTIAINEN, A., 1958.—“Pharmacological studies on the body wall musculature of cat tapeworm (*Taenia taeniaeformis*).” 15 (1), 29–36.

(342a) Lengths of about 12 proglottides of *Taenia taeniaeformis* were suspended in Locke solution at 37°C. and their movements recorded on a smoked drum. Air was bubbled through the bath. Other lengths of worm were “denervated” by cutting off the lateral portions; these preparations had very little spontaneous activity. Drugs were added to the Locke solution in the bath and the effects on intact and denervated preparations were compared. Adrenaline, isoprenaline and histamine, which are highly active on mammalian plain muscle, had little effect on the tapeworm; 5-hydroxytryptamine sometimes stimulated denervated preparations. Acetylcholine caused a relaxation which was potentiated by physostigmine and antagonized by atropine, but not by hexamethonium nor by competitive or depolarizing drugs which block neuromuscular transmission in mammalian muscle. Benzoylcholine was antagonized by hexamethonium but nicotine was not; papaverine and barium chloride had no action. The anthelmintic drug methyl diethanolamine flavaspidate caused a long-lasting contraction. L.G.G.

## 343—Acta Physiologica Sinica.

- a. CHU, C. C. & TING, K. S., 1958.—[Studies on antibilharzial drugs. XIV. Experimental therapy with Sb-II in monkeys.] 22 (4), 343–348. [In Chinese: English summary p. 348.]

(343a) In previous reports, the authors have described the effect of Sb-II on white mice and rabbits infected with *Schistosoma japonicum*. The present report deals with the effect of Sb-II on monkeys. Before the experiment, 12 apparently healthy monkeys were studied for their respiratory rate, heart rate, blood pressure, rectal temperature and blood counts. The experimental drug Sb-II is a pentavalent antimonial salt of stibonic acid. Intravenous injections at the daily dosage of 10 mg. per kg. in monkeys for three to six weeks produced no cough, nausea, vomiting, anorexia or other reactions. Likewise, Sb-II had no significant influence on the respiration, blood pressure, ECG, temperature and the blood cell counts. In the experiment, five monkeys were each infected with 300 cercariae of *S. japonicum*. Beginning on the 43rd day after the infection, Sb-II was given intravenously in three monkeys at a dose rate of 10 mg. per kg. per day for three weeks. The remaining two monkeys served as controls. After a holding period of another four weeks, the monkeys were autopsied. There were 0, 1 and 13 degenerated schistosomes respectively in the three monkeys of the medicated groups, while those of the control group had 81 and 138 schistosomes respectively. Thus the therapeutic effect of Sb-II was remarkable. The toxicity of Sb-II was rather low. Drug tolerance to Sb-II developed quickly in monkeys which showed no toxic manifestations after a course as long as six weeks. Hence Sb-II is recommended for clinical trial on those patients in whom intensive treatment with tartar emetic is contra-indicated. L.S.Y.

## 344—American Journal of Clinical Nutrition.

- a. DEMARCHI, M., 1958.—“Effect of dietary protein on blood regeneration of anemic patients suffering from parasitic infestation. Preliminary report.” 6 (4), 415–421.

(344a) As a result of studying 51 patients suffering from ancylostomiasis, Demarchi, working in Baghdad, concluded that in severe ancylostome anaemia, a high protein diet is more effective in treatment than a qualitatively similar low protein diet. Difference in the iron



content of the two diets was counteracted by the oral administration of 2 gm. of ferrous sulphate daily to all the patients. The effect of worming during the experimental period on increase of red blood cell count and haemoglobin level and on the type of anaemia in the two groups of patients is discussed. The paper is accompanied by seven tables presenting the dietary and haematological data. J.M.W.

### 345—Anais do Instituto de Medicina Tropical. Lisbon.

- a. MORAIS, T. DE, 1958.—“Subsídios para o estudo da prevalência e distribuição das parasitoses intestinais no Distrito do Niassa (A.O.P.).” 15 (3), 621–630. [English & French summaries pp. 628–629.]
- b. MORAIS, T. DE, 1958.—“Subsídios para o estudo da prevalência e distribuição das parasitoses intestinais no Distrito de Moçambique (A.O.P.).” 15 (3), 631–638. [English & French summaries p. 638.]
- c. MORAIS, T. DE, 1958.—“Subsídios para o estudo da prevalência e distribuição das parasitoses intestinais no Distrito de Cabo Delgado (A.O.P.).” 15 (3), 639–646. [English & French summaries pp. 645–646.]
- d. HERVÉ, A. & PIGANIOL, G., 1958.—“Donnés récentes dans la bilharziose urinaire.” 15 (3), 647–677. [English & Portuguese summaries p. 676.]

(345a, b, c) In these three papers de Morais records the results of his examination, by the simple sedimentation method of Hoffman, Pons & Jenner, of single stool specimens from African children of both sexes in northern Mozambique. The children were divided into the age groups 0–4, 5–9, 10–14 and 15–19 years, but most of those examined were under fourteen years old. The helminths found were Ancylostomidae [species not stated], *Trichuris*, *Ascaris lumbricoides*, *Strongyloides*, *Enterobius*, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum*, *Taenia* spp., *Hymenolepis nana*, *Diphyllobothrium*. Tables, maps and diagrams show the incidences of these species in the age groups, sexes and districts visited. There was no relation in any area between the incidence and the age or sex of the children examined and in all three areas hookworms were the commonest helminths found. In the Niassa district 80% of the 380 children examined were infected and 43·4% harboured more than one species of parasite. Hookworms were found in 36·8%. In the Mozambique area 83·16% of the 980 children examined were infected; 51·82% harboured more than one species of parasite, especially in the Ribaué district, where 57·5% harboured more than one species. Hookworms were found in 46·73%. In this area the highest incidences were in Mozambique Island (100%) and Mogincual (92·5%). In the Cabo Delgado district 82·97% of the 740 children examined were infected and hookworms were found in 43·24%; 51·75% harboured more than one species. Findings relative to *Schistosoma mansoni* are to be published in another paper. G.L.

(345d) Hervé & Piganiol describe in considerable detail the pathology of 100 cases of urinary schistosomiasis. They describe the lesions most frequently found in the bladder, the complications involving the ureters and kidneys, and complications involving the male genital system. Considerable space is devoted to the crystalline urine deposits encountered in many of the cases. C.A.W.

### 346—Annales du Musée Royal du Congo Belge. Série in 8vo, Sciences Zoologiques.

- a. EZZAT, M. A. & TADROS, G., 1958.—“A contribution to the helminth fauna of Belgian Congo birds.” 69, 81 pp.

(346a) Ezzat & Tadros report on a collection of helminth parasites from 52 species of birds of the Belgian Congo. Four species of cestodes (two new), 37 of nematodes (seven new) and three of acanthocephalans were found. *Idiogenes numidae* n.sp. from *Numida meleagris marchei* is the first species of the genus reported from a galliform bird. The alternate genital pores differentiate it from all but *I. otidis* and from this species it may be distinguished by the cirrus pouch which is four times as large, the number of testes being almost double, the vagina without coils, the smaller rostellar hooks and the larger size. *Ascometra turturi* n.sp., from one specimen in *Turtur chalcospilos*, is much shorter than *A. vestita* and has fewer testes. *Porrocaecum hagedashiae* n.sp., from *Hagedashia hagedash*, resembles *P. serpentulus* and *P. reticulatum* most closely but is differentiated from them by the absence of dentigerous ridges, the presence



of short lateral membranes and the small eggs. The account is based upon one female specimen. *Habronema bambesae* n.sp., from an unidentified bird, lacks cervical alae and has a posteriorly situated vulva but may be distinguished from other species with these characters by the fringed teeth on the anterior margin of the central lobe of the lateral lip and the arrangement of the caudal papillae in the male. *Oxyspirura congolensis* n.sp. from *Numida meleagris marcheii* and from a honey-bird is described and differentiated from *O. mansoni* and *O. baskakowi*, the two other species with four pairs of pre-anal and two pairs of post-anal papillae. *Serratospiculum lili* n.sp., from *Falco peregrinus calidus*, is compared with and differentiated from *S. turkestanicum*, *S. helicinum* and *S. chingi*. *Monopetalonema papillosa* n.sp., from *Megaceryle maxima*, closely resembles *M. alcedinis* but is distinguished by eight instead of four cephalic papillae in the external circle, the more anterior position of the vulva and the form of the left spicule. *Chandlerella ghesquieri* n.sp. from *Scotornis climacurus* resembles somewhat *C. bosei* but differs from it in the number and arrangement of the male caudal papillae, longer spicules and presence of knobs on the tail tip. *Lemdana dartevellei* n.sp., from two unidentified birds, differs from *L. limboonkengi*, *L. behningi*, *L. lomonti* and *L. urbaini* by being opisthodelphic and from *L. marthae* by the form and length of the spicules which resemble those in *Wuchereria*. Notes and measurements are given for the remaining cestode, nematode and acanthocephalan species. Three species are recorded for the first time from birds, namely: *Oochoristica truncata* from *Sphenorhynchus abdimii*, *Rhadinorhynchus* sp. from *Hagedashia hagedash* and *Streptopharagus pigmentus* from *Lamprocolius splendidus* but Ezzat & Tadros consider these records most probably accidental.

I.C.W.

### 347—Annual Review of Microbiology.

- a. FAUST, E. C., 1958.—“Parasitic diseases of man (recent).” 12, 103-126.

(347a) Faust reviews (*inter alia*) recent developments in knowledge of helminths producing human disease with particular reference to larva migrans (which he divides into cutaneous, produced by hookworms and *Strongyloides*; visceral, produced by *Toxocara canis*; filarial due to *Dirofilaria*; and spiruroid), reservoir hosts of human filarial worms, axenic *in vitro* development of nematode parasites, schistosomiasis, schistosome dermatitis and *Echinococcus multilocularis*.

J.M.W.

### 348—Archives des Maladies du Cœur et des Vaisseaux.

- a. GIRAUD, G. ET AL., 1958.—“Cardiopathie filarienne. Étude hémodynamique.” 51 (6), 546-557.

(348a) A patient with cardiac insufficiency and tissue eosinophilia was treated with metacortandracine. The treatment resulted in regression of the cardiac insufficiency and allergic processes, but a state comparable with Loeffler's fibroplastic endocarditis persisted. The significance of these findings in relation to cardiac disease of filarial origin is discussed.

W.A.F.W.

### 349—Bombay Veterinary College Magazine.

- a. RAO, S. R. & BHATAVDEKAR, M. Y., 1958.—“*Oesophagostomum bhandarai*, a new species of *Oesophagostomum* from a goat in Vidarbha Region together with remarks on closely related species.” 7, 6-8.
- b. RAO, S. R. & BHATAVDEKAR, M. Y., 1958.—“On a record of the occurrence of *Thysanosoma actinioides* the fringed tapeworm of ruminants in India.” 7, 15.
- c. MOORE, E. N., 1958.—“Let's reduce worm losses.” 7, 16-17.
- d. PUROHIT, B. L., 1958.—“A record of onchocerciasis with nodules in an unusual situation in a bull.” 7, 18-20.

(349a) In *Oesophagostomum bhandarai* n.sp. from a goat slaughtered at Bhandara in Vidarbha, Bombay State, the male is 14 mm. to 15.5 mm. and the female 15 mm. in length. This new species is differentiated from two closely allied species which also occur in goats in India. From *O. columbianum* it differs in having a well defined cephalic inflation and a broad external leaf crown of only ten coarse elements and from *O. indicum* in that the internal leaf



crown does not form a wavy line across the anterior end of the shallow mouth capsule. Moreover the cervical papillae are situated behind the middle of the oesophagus and the spicules are longer measuring 1.47 mm. to 1.6 mm. in length. The anterior end of an adult worm and the tail of the male are figured. R.T.L.

(349b) *Thysanosoma actinioides* was identified on post-mortem examination of a ram imported into India from the U.S.A. for breeding purposes. This infection is not recorded for India and the need for more careful inspection of animals is stressed. G.I.P.

(349d) Examination of two or three nodules recovered from the pericardium and pleura of a bull revealed the presence of worms. All of the worms were females and some of them contained developing eggs, other eggs with fully formed larvae and still others contained fully formed larvae hatched out of the eggs but still in the parent's body. The possibility of the presence of three different worms is suggested. Advanced putrefactive changes were observed in the nodules as well as in the heart, liver and spleen. N.J.

### 350—Bulletin de la Société de Pathologie Exotique.

- a. GALLIARD, H., 1958.—"Allocution de M. le Professeur H. Galliard." [Presidential address.] 51 (5), 679-694.
- b. POIRIER, A. & TRÉGUIER, J., 1958.—"Leucose aiguë au cours d'une affection bilharzienne à *S. mansoni*." 51 (6), 901-903.
- c. MARILL, F. G., 1958.—"Richesse en oeufs des pontes de *Planorbis glabratus*, en Guadeloupe au cours de la saison sèche." 51 (6), 903-908.
- d. TOUMANOFF, C., 1958.—"Filariose humaine et sa transmission dans la Basse-Guinée (Estuaire du Rio Nunez)." 51 (6), 908-912.
- e. HUSSON, R. A. & SCHNEIDER, J., 1958.—"La réaction de fixation du complément dans le diagnostic des filarioses." 51 (6), 960-967.
- f. GRENIER, P. & MOUCHET, J., 1958.—"Premières captures, au Cameroun, d'une simule du complexe *neavei* sur des crabes de rivières et de *Simulium bernerii* Freeman sur des larves d'éphémères. Remarques sur la signification biologique de ces associations." 51 (6), 968-980.

(350a) In this review of the tropical diseases of man which have comprised the activities of the Société de Pathologie Exotique in the last 25 years, Galliard includes several helminthic diseases, among them the filariases, the intestinal helminthiasis and schistosomiasis. He reviews in a very general way their importance, pathology and control. M.MCK.

(350b) Poirier & Tréguier report from Madagascar a case of acute leukaemia in a patient who five years previously had a dysenteric-like syndrome, possibly bilharzial in origin. On admission to hospital total leucocytes were over 100,000 per cu. mm. with many leucoblasts, red cells were 2.9 million per cu. mm. and the haemoglobin level was 25%. Ova of *Schistosoma mansoni* were found in the faeces. The patient died one month later. At autopsy numerous *S. mansoni* ova were found in the liver, pancreas, splenic lymph glands and other organs. It is suggested that the circulatory disequilibrium caused by the leukaemia could explain the migration of the ova into the different viscera. W.K.D.

(350c) Marill reports the findings of an investigation to determine the egg-laying capacity of *Australorbis glabratus* during the dry season in Guadeloupe. Ten localities were kept under observation and a total of 674 egg masses were examined. The results are tabulated in full in the paper. The most important facts emerging from the investigation are (i) that the greatest number of eggs are laid in masses containing from 26 to 45 eggs each, (ii) that more masses containing 26 to 30 eggs were found than in any other size group and (iii) that an appreciable difference could be demonstrated in the mean number of eggs per mass in different populations. C.A.W.

(350d) This report deals especially with the area near the River Nunez estuary, French Guinea. Investigation showed that the principal anthropophilic mosquitoes were *Anopheles gambiae melas*, and *Mansonia uniformis*. Examination of 250 night blood films from the coastal area showed 12 *Wuchereria bancrofti* and five *Acanthocheilonomes perstans* infections. Dissection of captured mosquitoes on the coast showed one out of 34 *Anopheles gambiae* positive, and three out of 32 *M. uniformis*. In the north-east region three out of 34 *M. uniformis* were positive. This



latter species is a voracious biter especially at night, and is by far the more important vector of human filariasis.

W.K.D.

(350e) The complement fixation test using a mixed group antigen made up of alcoholic extracts of *Dracunculus medinensis*, *Dirofilaria immitis*, *Litomosoides carinii* and *Dipetalonema vite* was tested on 77 patients. 45 were positive according to the criterion used by the authors. Of these 45, 35 were considered as being infected with *Loa loa*. Three were also definitely infected with *Acanthocheilonema perstans*, and four showed some evidence of this infection. In ten the intradermal test with filarial antigen was positive but no microfilariae were found. In ten others the diagnosis was made without the complement fixation test. In 32 patients with negative complement fixation, at least 12 were proved positive by other methods. The authors conclude that the test is not of great value for diagnosis.

W.K.D.

(350f) This is the first report of the capture of a simuliid of the *Simulium neavei* complex in West Cameroons, West Africa. Out of 30 (unidentified) river crabs, three carried simuliid larvae on the carapace. The female imago resembled a mixed *nyasalandicum-woodi* type. In West Africa only *Simulium bernerii* is known to live in association with ephemeropterid larvae of the genus *Elassoneuria*. The biological significance of this association is discussed and it is suggested that because of positive rheotropism and the need for oxygen and nourishment something approaching parasitism has developed.

W.K.D.

### 351—Bulletin de la Société des Sciences et des Lettres de Łódź. Classe III de Sciences Mathématiques et Naturelles.

- a. PAWŁOWSKI, L. K., 1958.—“Hirudinées dans la collection du Docteur K. Lindberg.” 9 (11), 1-13.

(351a) In this report on Lindberg's collection of leeches, Pawłowski records *Glossiphonia amandalei* and, for the first time, *G. heteroclita* from India; *Hemiclepsys marginata* and *Helobdella stagnalis* from Afghanistan; *Haemopsis sanguisuga* from Greece and *G. complanata* from France.

M.McK.

### 352—Bulletin of the World Health Organization.

- a. MUIRHEAD-THOMSON, R. C., 1958.—“The ecology of vector snail habitats and mosquito breeding-places. The experimental approach to basic problems.” 19 (4), 637-659.  
b. HAIRSTON, N. G., HUBENDICK, B., WATSON, J. M. & OLIVIER, L. J., 1958.—“An evaluation of techniques used in estimating snail populations.” 19 (4), 661-672.

(352a) Muirhead-Thomson presents a comparative review of the ecology of the breeding places of the anopheline mosquito vectors of malaria and the molluscan intermediate hosts of schistosomiasis. The author shows the similarity in the general problems facing both medical entomologists and malacologists and draws attention to the large amount of literature which is available in the field of mosquito ecology which could provide a great deal of information of use to those concerned with snail ecology. Particular examples are given with respect to water temperature, oxygen tension, water movement, pollution and salinity. A short discussion on sampling methods for determining population densities in both fields of work is included. C.W.

(352b) Hairston *et al.* discuss the efficiency and application of techniques for estimating the density of snail populations. The techniques are divided into direct and indirect methods and the first of these is subdivided into two groups, exhaustive and fractional. The direct techniques involve the use of sampling devices such as tubes, quadrats, grabs, scoops and nets while the indirect methods are those based on recapture of marked snails or the use of traps. The conclusion is reached that it is not possible to develop a uniform method for sampling snail populations and that the method selected in any given instance must be the one best suited to the physical conditions of the habitat, the facilities available and the degree of accuracy required. While trapping methods may be adequate for estimating molluscicidal activity there is no doubt that one of the direct exhaustive techniques must be used for accurate ecological work. C.W.



**353—Canadian Insect Pest Review.**

- a. BROWN, G. L., 1958.—“Notes on some plant parasitic nematodes encountered in Canada in 1957.” **36** (1), 122–123.
- b. REID, R. W., 1958.—“Mountain pine beetle (*Dendroctonus monticolae* Hopk.).” **36** (2), 146–147.
- c. ANON., 1958.—“Border interceptions.” **36** (2), 155–157.
- d. ANON., 1958.—“Border interceptions.” **36** (3), 187–188.
- e. ANON., 1958.—“Border interceptions.” **36** (6), 278–279.
- f. ANON., 1958.—“A stem nematode on alfalfa (*Ditylenchus dipsaci* (Kuhn) Filipjev, 1936).” **36** (7), 283.
- g. ANON., 1958.—“Import interceptions of interest.” **36** (7), 297–299.

(353a) *Heterodera trifolii* which is wide-spread in Canada was found to reproduce parthenogenetically in the green-house. White dutch clover, *Trifolium repens*, was a good host of this nematode while *Vicia villosa* and *T. fragiferum* were less susceptible. Six other named legumes appeared to be resistant. *Meloidogyne hapla* was found attacking rose, peony, delphinium, alsike clover, vetch and strawberry. *M. incognita* attacked gloxinia tubers, rose, *Cissus discolor* and Hava vine. *Dolichodorus* sp. was found attacking wild rice roots. *Pratylenchus pratensis* was encountered 30 times in collections from various field crops whereas *P. penetrans* was only encountered seven times from similar habitats. Damage to chrysanthemum by *Aphelenchoides ritzema-bosi* was common in Ontario. [Most of the records given in *Canadian Insect Pest Review* **35** (2), 150–156, **35** (6), 249 and **35** (7), 287–290, are also repeated in this report.] D.J.H.

(353b) At least seven species of nematodes were found to be associated with the mountain pine beetle in the East Kootenay region of British Columbia. *Sphaerularia hastata* Khan was the most important nematode found affecting the beetles; it was present in egg niches and in the digestive tract, body-cavity and reproductive organs of adults. D.J.H.

(353c) Root-knot nematodes, *Meloidogyne* spp., were intercepted on several different plants including *M. hapla* and *M. incognita* on rose, *M. arenaria* on weigelia and *M. javanica* on tomatoes. *Xiphinema diversicaudatum* was found attacking the rose variety Goldilocks. Several plant-parasitic nematodes were present in soil from Scots pine transplants from Holland. D.J.H.

(353d) Several shipments of tomato plants were infested with root-knot nematodes, *Meloidogyne* spp., including *M. javanica*, *M. incognita*, *M. hapla* and *M. arenaria*. *M. hapla* was also found on viburnum and strawberry roots, *M. arenaria* on weigelia, *Rosa multiflora* and primula. Shipments of nursery stock from Denmark were destroyed because of the presence of parasitic nematodes in the soil about their roots. D.J.H.

(353e) Soil from a holly plant intercepted from England contained nematodes including *Rotylenchus robustus* (formerly *Hoplolaimus uniformis*). D.J.H.

(353f) An infestation of *Ditylenchus dipsaci* on lucerne is reported from Southern Alberta where it has not been seen since minor outbreaks in 1950–52. D.J.H.

(353g) *Pratylenchus pratensis* occurred in soil with heather from Scotland and *Tylenchorhynchus macrurus* in soil about raspberry roots from Germany. Soil on roots of wallflower plants from England contained *Tylenchorhynchus dubius* and *Heterodera cruciferae* cysts. *Meloidogyne hapla* occurred on tree peony roots and *M. incognita* on weigelia from the U.S.A. Numerous *Pratylenchus coffeae* and a few *T. parvus*, *Helicotylenchus* sp., *Paratylenchus* sp. and *M. arenaria* were associated with chrysanthemums from the U.S.A. D.J.H.

**354—Deutsche Medizinische Wochenschrift.**

- a. SCHUBERT, R., 1958.—“Taeniasis.” **83** (30), 1296.
- b. SCHUBERT, R., 1958.—“Ascariasis.” **83** (41), 1833–1834.

(354a) Schubert gives a brief account of *Taenia* infection in man, dealing with diagnosis, pathology and treatment. He considers that acridine dyes (Atebrin and Acranil) are the most promising drugs against this infection: the recommended dosage is 0.8 gm. dissolved in a warm fluid and administered by duodenal sound. A.E.F.



(354b) In the course of this note on *Ascaris* infection in man Schubert points out that the best means of control lie in the observance of the elementary rules of hygiene—human faeces should not be used for manuring vegetable plots and care should be taken not to eat contaminated vegetables. All other aspects of ascariasis are briefly touched on. The piperazine derivatives are the remedies of choice.

A.E.F.

### 355—Dissertation Abstracts.

- a. WEHUNT, E. J., 1958.—“Nematodes associated with white clover (*Trifolium repens* L.) in Louisiana.” **19** (3), 426–427.
- b. TURNER, H. F., 1958.—“The life history of *Fibricola cratera* (Barker and Noll, 1915) Dubois 1932 (Trematoda: Diplostomatidae).” **19** (3), 609.
- c. GIBBS, B. J., 1958.—“A study of *Histomonas meleagridis*, a protozoal parasite transmitted by a nematode.” **19** (4), 914.
- d. CAMPBELL, J. W., 1958.—“The nitrogen and amino acid composition of three species of anoplocephalid cestodes: *Moniezia expansa*, *Thysanosoma actinioides*, and *Cittotaenia perplexa*.” **19** (5), 942–943.
- e. BRIGGS, N. T., 1958.—“Serological responses of cotton rats and white rats in relation to the extent of infection with *Litomosoides carinii* (Travassos, 1919) Chandler, 1931.” **19** (5), 1062.
- f. SAYRE, R. M., 1958.—“Plant tissue culture as a tool in the study of the physiology of the root-knot nematode, *Meloidogyne incognita* Chit.” **19** (6), 1185.
- g. FISHER, P. D., 1958.—“Studies on duration of life of *Aspiculuris tetraptera*, a nematode parasite in mice, with observations on its life cycle.” **19** (6), 1346.
- h. CROSS, Jr., H. J., 1958.—“Natural resistance of the white rat to the mouse parasite *Nematospiroides dubius* Baylis, 1926 (Nematoda: Heligmosomidae).” **19** (6), 1347–1348.
- i. HECK, Jr., O. B., 1958.—“Studies on *Gastrotaenia* in waterfowl.” **19** (6), 1481.
- j. LAU, N. E., 1958.—“A study of insects and nematodes and the associated necrosis on the roots of red clover in New Jersey.” **19** (6), 1483.
- k. WOOD, I. B., 1958.—“The experimental transmission of some gastro-intestinal nematodes of cattle and sheep to laboratory rabbits.” **19** (6), 1485–1486.
- l. WORLEY, D. E., 1958.—“Ecological and therapeutic studies on gastrointestinal parasitism in beef cattle in Kansas.” **19** (6), 1486–1487.

(355a) Wehunt found *Meloidogyne* spp. in 14.6% of plant and soil samples from white clover fields in the Red and Mississippi River floodplains of Louisiana, and *Heterodera trifolii* in 7.4%. 15 species of free-living nematodes representing 12 genera [no details are given] were found in associated soil samples. Green-house studies showed that six of these 15 species could parasitize white clover. Field studies indicated that the nematodes caused damage to white clover under field conditions and that they may be a factor in the decline of stands of this crop in Louisiana to the extent of over one million dollars annually.

J.M.W.

(355b) Turner succeeded in demonstrating during the summer months all stages of the life-history of *Fibricola cratera* experimentally in the laboratory. The miracidium has two pairs of flame cells and the epidermal plate formula 6:9:4:3. Two generations of sporocysts develop following penetration of miracidia into the snail *Physa gyrina*. Furcocercous cercariae, having two pairs of anterior penetration glands and the flame cell formula  $2(1+1+1)+(1+1+(1))$ , emerge in 24 to 31 days and penetrate young tadpoles, especially those of *Rana pipiens*. Metacercariae (diplostomula) develop in the peritoneal coelom of the tadpoles, but in adult frogs are limited to the muscles of the hind legs. They become infective in 30 to 35 days. Garter snakes of the genus *Thamnophis* may serve as transfer or paratenic hosts but are not essential for the completion of the life-cycle. Adult flukes develop in the duodenum of white mice and reach maturity within a week, when eggs begin to be voided in the faeces. Hatching time is variable. Morphological studies showed that the adult of *F. lucida* differs significantly from those of *F. cratera* and *F. texensis*, while the two last-named species can be separated by their cercarial and metacercarial stages.

J.M.W.

(355c) Gibbs found that 3,358 out of 3,700 chickens examined were infected with *Heterakis gallinae*, the average worm burden being 23. Worms negative for *Histomonas meleagridis* were obtained by feeding embryonated eggs to turkey poults and selecting specimens from birds in which blackhead did not develop. Comparison of sections from infected and uninfected worms showed that the protozoon occurred in the pseudocoel, the walls of the



oviduct, and in the eggs of the ovary, oviduct and uterus. It is suggested that *H. meleagridis* may leave the worm during the moult of the second-stage larva, or via the mouth opening.  
J.M.W.

(355d) Campbell determined the nitrogen and amino-acid composition of *Moniezia expansa*, *Thysanosoma actinioides* and *Cittotaenia perplexa*. A closer biochemical relationship was found to exist between *C. perplexa* and *T. actinioides* than between either of these species and *M. expansa*. The percentage of solid matter was higher for *T. actinioides* than for the intestinal forms. Protein amino-acids were qualitatively identical for all three species but differences were found in the amino-acids of the non-protein fractions, the most significant of which was the presence of  $\gamma$ -aminobutyric acid in the intestinal forms and its absence from the hepatic form. Sheep bile contained sufficient amino-acids to satisfy the requirements of *T. actinioides*. It is therefore concluded that direct absorption of amino-acids from the host tissues by cestodes does not occur. The non-alpha amino-acids,  $\beta$ -alanine,  $\beta$ -aminoisobutyric acid and  $\gamma$ -aminobutyric acid are reported for the first time in cestodes.  
J.M.W.

(355e) Briggs found that the cotton-rat, the normal host, showed little natural resistance to primary infections with *Litomosoides carinii*, 40% to 50% of infective larvae introduced subcutaneously developing to the adult stage. The white rat, on the other hand, shows strong natural resistance to migrating larvae of this parasite, less than 10% developing further. Both hosts developed strong serological response following multiple infections, the presence of antibodies being detected by the oral precipitate test. Natural resistance in the white rat was markedly depressed by daily injections of cortisone (50 mg. per kg.) beginning six to ten days before infection. Suppression of antibody responses was exhibited by treated animals.  
J.M.W.

(355f) Tomato roots, aseptically infected with eggs and larvae of *Meloidogyne incognita* were excised and cultured in White's liquid medium. The nematodes developed to the second larval stage. These free-living larvae did not reinfect roots in the liquid culture but completed their life-cycle when pipetted to fresh seedlings or roots in White's agar. Viable second-stage larvae could be found in excised root cultures for more than four months and were used to study the effect on root penetration of agar hardness and host susceptibility. Potato sprouts and pith from tobacco and potato were also cultured on White's agar supplemented with auxin and kinetin. Of the tissues obtained, the larvae were able to penetrate and develop on excised roots, on callus tissue cultures with roots and on tissues with some degree of vascularization.  
G.I.P.

(355g) Fisher studied the duration of life of *Aspiculuris tetraptera* in five to six-week-old white mice. The curves drawn showed that the life table of *Aspiculuris* fell into the intermediate category described for lower forms of life. Observations were made on embryonation, hatching and moulting. Observations showed that an important, intracrypt phase occurred directly after infection.  
N.J.

(355h) Cross has infected white rats with *Nematospiroides dubius*. The experiment showed that the worms became enclosed in connective tissue cysts and were unable to re-enter the intestinal lumen and continue their development. Daily doses of 5 gm. of cortisone per 100 gm. body-weight inhibited the cyst formation and the larvae re-entered the intestinal lumen as they did in laboratory mice. Oviposition started one to two days later than in mice. Cortisone injections four days before infection did not affect the additional phases of resistance in rats. These phases consisted of longer prepatent period, smaller percentage of worm development, shorter period of patency and lower rate of egg production than in mice. Cortisone injected into rats four to seven days after infection was less effective than treatment on the day of infection. Administered to mice, cortisone had no influence on the parasite's life-cycle. Rats infected with large doses of larvae and not treated with cortisone acquired a resistance to subsequent infections. A preinfection with small doses of larvae in conjunction with cortisone treatment also induced a resistance to reinfection in rats. The resistance was manifested after the primary infection had died out. This phenomenon was not observed in mice.  
N.J.



(355i) Heck examined *Gastrotaenia cygni* and showed that genital pores and ducts were present. Comparison with *Apora dogieli*, also originally described as lacking genital ducts, showed that *Apora* is a synonym of *Gastrotaenia* and that *A. dogieli* is probably identical with *G. cygni*. On the basis of the dimensions of the strobila and the shape and dimensions of the scolex and rostellum this cestode is transferred to the Hymenolepididae. The small number of gravid specimens found indicates either that its location under the lining of the gizzard is not its normal habitat in ducks or that it normally occurs in some other host species. The author finally concludes on morphological grounds that it is a species of *Diorchis*. Genital ducts and pores were also observed to be present in *Nematoparataenia paradoxa*, which is transferred to the Davaineidae, and it is suggested that this species also is a parasite occurring in an abnormal host and that it actually belongs to *Ophryocotyle*. The family Nematoparataeniidae and the order Aporoidea should therefore be abolished. S.W.

(355j) Lau reports that nematodes were largely responsible for failure of red clover crops in New Jersey. N.J.

(355k) Wood, using mixed ovine nematode inocula and pure cultures, successfully infected rabbits with *Trichostrongylus colubriformis*, *T. axei*, *Cooperia curticei*, *C. oncophora*, *C. punctata* and *Ostertagia circumcincta*. *C. curticei* and *C. punctata* showed normal parasite-host relationships. Successive passages of *T. colubriformis* in the rabbit resulted in increased infectivity at each of five successive nematode generations. Suppression of egg production and frequent spontaneous eliminations of worms resulted from infections with 3,500 or more infective *T. colubriformis* larvae. Uniform infections of a duration of over 100 days were obtained with a dose of 1,700 infective larvae. Bio-assays conducted on groups of three rabbits per treatment showed that phenothiazine and Trolene at the respective doses of 2 gm. per kg. and 200 mg. per kg. body-weight were inactive against *T. colubriformis*. Carbon tetrachloride at a dose of 0.2 ml. per kg. was highly active in this parasite-host relation. Efficacy of diethyl-carbamazine against *T. colubriformis* in the rabbit was moderate. Male-to-female ratios of *T. colubriformis* were 0.92 in male rabbits and 0.85 in female rabbits. A marked age resistance, manifested by suppressed egg production and worm burdens, was observed in 44-week-old rabbits, as compared with those 10 weeks old. N.J.

(355l) Worley reports that negative correlation was found between the average air temperature and the average egg count of gastro-intestinal parasites in calves. These observations were made in three different calf herds over a period of three years. Periods of optimum temperature for the propagation of nematodes occurred in spring and autumn. However, in April and May there was sufficient rainfall concurrently with optimum temperatures for maximum survival and development of nematode larvae. There was no marked difference in worm burden between calves born in spring and in autumn but in autumn-born calves the infections remained low for six months while in spring-born animals they increased at about four months of age. An experiment with two groups of about 20 calves, conducted during 13 months, showed that calves pastured from June to November had much heavier worm infections than those kept in feed-lots during the same period. Combined treatment with aureomycin and phenothiazine, added to food, given continuously in two feed-lot tests produced a highly significant reduction in eggs per gm. of faeces. It also resulted in superior weight gains and feed efficiency in the case of heifers. The anthelmintic efficacy of Dow ET-57 (Trolene) used on cattle and bison also gave good results. A single dose of 110 mg. of this drug per kg. body-weight had the same efficacy when given in food or as a bolus. No antiparasitic activity was demonstrated by stilboestrol or Dowco 109 which were given orally at a dose of 14 mg. per kg. body-weight over periods of one, six or twelve days. N.J.

### 356—Fruktodlaren. Stockholm.

a. PÄÄSUKKE, M., 1958.—"Jordgubbsnematoden och dess bekämpning." 29 (2), 45-48.

(356a) Pääsuke reports that *Aphelenchoides fragariae* infection in strawberries is increasing in Sweden and describes the parasite and the symptoms of infection. Hot-water treatment



offers the best means of control. Plants should be immersed for ten minutes in water at 46.2°C. and then immediately dipped in cold water. No nematodes were found in treated plants and fruit yield increased by from 25% to 60%. In order to avoid loss of plants it is important that they be treated and planted out in cold frames on the same day and that they should be kept damp before and after treatment. Small plants are best and should be treated before roots have developed. Some varieties (e.g., North West, Königin Louise and Macherauchs Frühernte, 30% to 50% of which did not survive) are specially susceptible to hot-water treatment. Nematode-free soil should be used: if this is not possible soil should be chemically disinfected. A simple apparatus for use in hot-water treatment is described. A.E.F.

### 357—Informatore Fitopatologico. Bologna.

- a. PUCCI, E., 1958.—“Le anguillulosi.” 8, 50-57.

(357a) Pucci gives a general account of plant-parasitic nematodes and measures for their control, followed by more detailed descriptions of *Anguillulina* [*Anguina*] *tritici* and *Ditylenchus dipsaci* with descriptions of the diseases caused by them and their control. M.T.F.

### 358—Izvestiya na Instituta po Sravnitelna Patologiya na Domashnite Zhivotni. Sofia.

- a. MATOV, K., VASILEV, I., OSIKOVSKI, E. & YANCHEV, Y., 1958.—[The role of micro-onchocercæ in the aetiology of periodic ophthalmia in the horse.] 6, 315-326. [In Bulgarian: German & Russian summaries pp. 325-326.]
- b. VASILEV, I., 1958.—[*Echinodoliffusia bulgarica* n.sp. from domestic fowl.] 6, 327-338. [In Bulgarian: English & Russian summaries pp. 337-338.]
- c. VASILEV, I., 1958.—[The helminth fauna of the domestic duck in Bulgaria. I. Trematoda.] 6, 339-346. [In Bulgarian: French & Russian summaries pp. 345-346.]
- d. MATOV, K. & VASILEV, I., 1958.—[On the specific independence of *Ascaris ovis* Rudolphi, 1819.] 7, 255-280. [In Bulgarian: German & Russian summaries pp. 277-280.]
- e. MATOV, K. & VASILEV, I., 1958.—[The lamb as a host of *Neoascaris vitulorum* (Goeze, 1782) Travassos, 1927.] 7, 281-297. [In Bulgarian: German & Russian summaries pp. 296-297.]

(358a) Matov *et al.* examined 412 horses; 287 of them had clinically healthy eyes, 121 had permanent deformation of one or both eyes and four horses were slaughtered when they had acute ophthalmia. They also examined 41 donkeys. *Onchocerca cervicalis* was found in the cervical ligament of 83.73% of the horses examined and *O. reticulata* in 71.15%. *Setaria equina* and *Parafilaria multipapillosa* also occurred but the incidence and degree of infection with these two were much lower than with the *Onchocerca* spp. Microfilariae of *O. cervicalis* were found in the eyes of 82.23% of horses not suffering from ophthalmia. The degree of infection of the four slaughtered horses with microfilariae was very low. From this and from the fact that *Onchocerca* microfilariae were also found in donkeys, the authors conclude that they are not the principal cause of periodic ophthalmia. N.J.

(358b) Vasilev describes and illustrates a new species, *Echinodoliffusia bulgarica*. Seven specimens of this helminth were found at autopsy of 2,500 chickens. The new species resembles *E. stenon* closely but differs from it in the position of the vitelline glands and the number of oral spines. The vitelline glands occupy the lateral fields from the posterior side of the acetabulum to the posterior end of the body, the distance between them progressively narrowing posteriorly. There are 37 oral spines. Other echinostomatids found were: *Echinostoma miyagawai* in 23 chickens, *E. revolutum* in about the same number, *E. robustum* in one, *E. paraulum* in one, *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* in 11, and *Hypoderaeum conoideum* in two. N.J.

(358c) Vasilev examined 210 domestic ducks, mainly during summer and autumn. The incidence of helminthic infection was as follows: *Tracheophilus sisowi* 2.83%, *Notocotylus attenuatus* 19.52%, *N. aegyptiacus* 0.95%, *Catatropis verrucosa* 0.95%, *Opisthorchis similans* 0.95%, *Metorchis intermedius* 0.95%, *M. xanthosomus* 0.48%, *Echinoparyphium recurvatum* 8.09%, *Hypoderaeum conoideum* 4.28%, *Bilharziella polonica* 9.04%, *Cotylurus cornutus* 5.71%, *Apatemon gracilis* 1.43%. *Echinostoma miyagawai*, *E. paraulum*, *E. revolutum* and *E. robustum* were found in 23.33% of the ducks, almost always in mixed infections. N.J.



(358d) Matov & Vasilev examined a great quantity of ascarids recovered from lambs and sheep in Sofia abattoir. They conclude that the only difference between *Ascaris ovis* Rudolphi and *A. suum* Goeze was in the size of the body and in the size of separate organs. The eggs of *A. ovis* were found to develop in the same way and at the same time intervals as those of *A. suum* under similar conditions. Infective *A. ovis* larvae migrated in the tissues of white mice, lambs and piglets in the same manner as the larvae of *A. suum*. Piglets were infected *per os* with ascarid larvae developed from eggs obtained from ascarids in lambs and lambs were infected with larvae originating from ascarids in pigs. In both these cases sexually adult worms were recovered from the intestine as a result of the infections. Attempts to infect lambs by the intra-uterine route with *A. suum* and *A. lumbricoides* as well as to infect them directly with the former species were unsuccessful. The authors conclude that *A. ovis* Rudolphi should be considered as a synonym of *A. suum* Goeze.

N.J.

(358e) Matov & Vasilev describe and illustrate the anatomy and morphology of *Neoascaris* from lambs. After thorough examination of these ascarids the authors conclude that their characteristics exactly correspond with those of *N. vitulorum* from calves. By infecting laboratory animals it was found that the developmental cycle of *Neoascaris* from lambs was similar to that of *N. vitulorum* from calves. Infective larvae from eggs obtained from lambs were successfully used to infect two calves by the intra-uterine route. An attempt to infect *per os* one pregnant ewe, two calves and two lambs with larvae obtained from the two experimentally infected calves failed. Sexually mature worms were recovered from lambs as a result of infection of two pregnant ewes. In lambs development of *Neoascaris* was found to be retarded and the degree of infection was lower than in calves. The authors conclude that lambs should be also considered as hosts of *N. vitulorum*.

N.J.

### 359—Japanese Journal of Medical Science and Biology.

- a. ISHIZAKI, T., BANDO, T. & KOBAYASHI, Y., 1958.—“The studies on the fluid environment of ascaris. Influence of pH and effect of antibiotics and antimycotics (dehydroacetic acid) in fluid media upon the survival length and the duration of normal locomotion.” **11** (4), 223–233.
- b. KOMIYA, Y., KOJIMA, K. & YASURAOKA, K., 1958.—“Study on the food habit of *Oncomelania*. I. A new simple technic for studying the food habit of *Oncomelania* and its mouth opening reaction.” **11** (5), 329–337.
- c. KOMIYA, Y. & HASHIMOTO, I., 1958.—“The survival of *Oncomelania nosophora*, the vector snail of *Schistosoma japonicum* under the dried condition and their water loss.” **11** (5), 339–346.
- d. KOMIYA, Y. & IJIMA, T., 1958.—“The local difference of the resistance of *Oncomelania nosophora*, the vector snail of *Schistosoma japonicum*, to the desiccation.” **11** (6), 455–459.

(359a) Ishizaki *et al.* kept pig *Ascaris* at 32°C. in U-shaped glass tubes filled with 200 ml. of modified Locke's solution (sodium chloride 0.95%; potassium chloride 0.04%; calcium chloride 0.024%; sodium bicarbonate 0.015%) which was changed every 48 hours and which had an initial pH of 7.8. The pH fell to 5.5 after 24 hours and subsequently remained constant. Control experiments in which antibiotics and antimycotics were added to the medium showed that the change in pH was chiefly due to the worms themselves and not to the contaminating micro-organisms. Development of turbidity in the medium was shown by similar methods to be due to the metabolites of the worms rather than to the micro-organisms. Survival time was remarkably independent of pH variation between 4.0 and 11.0, especially in physiological saline. Development of micro-organisms in the medium reduced survival time and was counteracted. Maximum survival of experimental worms was 21.4 days as against 11.4 days in the controls and was achieved in the modified Locke's solution, having a pH level between six and ten and to which had been added dihydrostreptomycin at 50  $\mu$  per ml. of medium, penicillin at ten units per ml. and dehydroacetic acid at 100  $\mu$  per ml.

J.M.W.

(359b) Komiya and his collaborators have studied the mouth opening activity of *Oncomelania* snails by placing the snails in moist petri-dishes, waiting until the animals have emerged and started to move around, then inverting the dish in order to observe the proboscis from beneath. They have found that the mouth opening reaction occurs most frequently between the temperatures of 23°C.–25°C., is unaffected by pH in the range 5.0–8.5, is most rapid and



regular during the first ten minutes of feeding after a period of starvation, and is dependent upon the presence of a sufficient film of moisture around the proboscis and tentacles. The reaction occurs whether food is available or not but is more regular and rapid if a film of food such as rice starch is spread on the petri dish. C.W.

(359c) Komiya & Hashimoto have investigated the rate of water loss and resistance to desiccation of the snail *Oncomelania nosophora*. They have found that water loss is less rapid in adult snails than in young ones and, in consequence, adults are capable of surviving longer periods of desiccation (80–100 days). The resistance to dryness was slightly less in summer than in winter and it is suggested that this may be due to physiological changes associated with hibernation. It appears that male snails are slightly more susceptible to the effects of desiccation than females. C.W.

(359d) Komiya & Iijima have shown that specimens of *Oncomelania nosophora* from habitats that are wet throughout the year are less well able to withstand experimental desiccation than are individuals from localities which dry out seasonally. 100% mortality was reached in six weeks among snails from a permanently wet habitat while those from a periodically dry place survived for eleven weeks. No conchological differences were detected between the two forms. C.W.

### 360—Journal of the American Society of Sugar Beet Technologists.

- a. CAVENESS, F. E., 1958.—“The incidence of *Heterodera schachtii* soil population densities on various soil types.” 10 (2), 177–180.

(360a) Sugar-beet fields infested with beet eelworm were sampled to determine the population densities of larvae in the soil and cysts on the roots. Samples were taken at (i) the centre of an infested area in a field, (ii) midway between the centre and the edge of the infested area, (iii) at the edge and (iv) in a part of the field apparently unaffected by the beet eelworm. On the basis of this data, Caveness concludes that at low population densities the population density gradient increased from the centre of infestation to the unaffected parts of the field. At high population densities the gradient was reversed, the highest population densities occurring in the centre of the infested area. Numbers of total soil nematodes suggest that their population densities are influenced by the presence of plant-parasitic eelworms. H.R.W.

### 361—Journal of the Formosan Medical Association.

- a. HSÜ, M. C. ET AL., 1958.—[Observations on hookworm disease among coal miners in Taiwan. I. A survey on the incidence of hookworm infection in the workers of coal mines.] 57 (1), 7–23. [In Chinese: English summary pp. 22–23.]  
b. HUANG, W. H. & CHIU, J. K., 1958.—[The incidence of *Paragonimus metacercaria* infection in *Eriocheir japonicus* being marketed in Taipei, Taiwan.] 57 (3), 158–168. [In Chinese: English summary pp. 167–168.]

(361a) The authors examined, by direct smear and salt flotation, a single faecal specimen from 4,184 persons associated with or working in coal mines in Formosa. The observed incidence of hookworm was: in miners 3,075 positive of 3,630 examined, in miners' families 66 positive of 115 examined, in office workers 156 positive of 305 examined and in office workers' families 44 positive of 134 examined. The differences in the infection rate in different mines and between different groups of workers are discussed. Infective hookworm larvae were present in the soil in the pits and of the workers' vegetable gardens. S.W.

(361b) The authors describe Taipei as a new endemic focus of paragonimiasis. This is caused by the migration in 1949 of a large number of Chinese from the mainland, and the natives of Chekiang and Kiangsu [endemic foci on the mainland] continued their habit of eating “drunken crabs”. The living crabs are immersed in a rice wine with some table salt or soy sauce and a spice. The crabs are usually eaten the following day. Around Taipei the authors examined 1,152 river crabs, *Eriocheir japonicus*, collected in nine localities around the city. 191 crabs or 16.6% carried *Paragonimus metacercariae*, with a total of 607 metacercariae collected. Male



and female crabs were equally infected. Crabs caught in the rapid running, shallow, clear mountain stream showed a higher incidence of metacercariae than those in the deep, slowly flowing river in the plain. The highest incidence of metacercariae was in the gills with 86.9%, next were the leg muscles with 27.2%, third were the thoracic muscles with 23.6% and fourth the liver with 7.9%. Of the 607 *Paragonimus* metacercariae, 410 (67.5%) were found in the gills, 97 (16.0%) in the leg muscles, 69 (11.4%) in the thoracic muscles, and 31 (5.1%) in the liver. All the metacercariae were identified as *Paragonimus westermani*.  
L.S.Y.

### 362—Journal of Infectious Diseases.

- a. WEBER, T. B. & RUBIN, R., 1958.—“The eosinophilic response to infection with the cattle lungworm, *Dictyocaulus viviparus*.” **102** (3), 214–218.

(362a) The authors have investigated the relationship between eosinophilia and single and repeated exposures to infection with *Dictyocaulus viviparus* in cattle. Animals showed the highest eosinophil count two weeks after exposure followed by two further peaks and thereafter the count returned to normal. In those animals which had repeated re-exposures at three-monthly intervals, the second exposure gave the greatest response. A decline in response occurred with each succeeding reinfection. A group of cattle was given immune serum as well as the infective larvae and in these animals an initial peak was obtained after which no further rises were seen and the eosinophil count returned to normal.  
K.H.

### 363—Journal of the Rio Grande Valley Horticultural Society.

- a. SLEETH, B., 1958.—“Soil fumigation increases growth of citrus replants.” **12**, 53–56.  
b. MACHMER, J. H., 1958.—“Effect of soil salinity on nematodes in citrus and papaya plantings.” **12**, 57–60.

(363a) Sleeth found that soil fumigation with D-D at 800 lb. per acre was more effective than leaching and the addition of minor elements. for increasing growth of sour orange seedlings. A field test using EDB at 350 lb. per acre gave similar improvement in citrus tree growth. It is suggested that parasitic citrus nematodes may be the primary cause of slower growth in citrus replants. Soil fumigation, however, may have other beneficial effects apart from being nematocidal.  
J.E.P.

(363b) Populations of soil nematodes, including the citrus nematode, *Tylenchulus semi-penetrans*, and the root-knot nematode, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita*, increased to a higher level in host plant roots under constantly high salinity, than in roots growing in soil with lower salinity levels. Machmer suggests that the nematodes may be more tolerant of high salinity in soils than plants.  
H.R.W.

### 364—Krolikovodstvo i Zverovodstvo.

- a. MITROKHIN, V. U., 1958.—[The survival of *Opisthorchis* metacercariae in fish frozen in blocks of ice.] **1** (1), 32–34. [In Russian.]

(364a) Mitrokhin investigated the survival of metacercariae of *Opisthorchis felineus* in fish (*Idus idris*) frozen in blocks of ice. He found that if 5.0 kg. of fish were placed in containers which were kept outside at temperatures which ranged from  $-1^{\circ}\text{C}$ . to  $-31^{\circ}\text{C}$ . the fish could safely be fed to silver foxes after 13 days. If the blocks of ice were kept in a room with a temperature between  $-5^{\circ}\text{C}$ . and  $-8^{\circ}\text{C}$ . the fish was safe for feeding 16 days later. Gastric juice and heat can be used for determining the viability of metacercariae, but feeding to experimental animals is more satisfactory.  
C.R.



**365—Medical Journal of Malaya.**

- a. TASKER, P. W. G., 1958.—“Studies of the nutritional anaemias of Malaya. The influence of hookworm infection.” **13** (2), 159–164.

(365a) Tasker estimated the haemoglobin level and the hookworm load in over 1,400 patients attending the General Hospital at Kuala Lumpur and related the two sets of data in an attempt to assess the importance of hookworm infection in causing the iron deficiency anaemia so prevalent in Malaya. He concludes that the degree of anaemia and the hookworm rates are closely correlated, especially in Chinese patients and that, in this population, the hookworm is partially responsible for this anaemia. A study of the serum proteins in 162 patients with a very low haemoglobin level gave no evidence that malnutrition has an effect on the hookworm infection rates. J.M.W.

**366—Monatshefte für Veterinärmedizin.**

- a. KUMM, H., 1958.—“Zusammenfassung der Tierschadenstatistik für die Deutsche Demokratische Republik 1954–1956.” **13** (17), 529–530.

(366a) This survey of disease in domestic animals in Eastern Germany during the years 1954 to 1956 is based on the statistics of an insurance company. Of helminthological interest are the statements that 7·8% of cattle disease is due to “parasitic diseases (liver-fluke and worm infection)” and that in sheep parasitic diseases, (“worm infection, lungworm disease, stomach worm disease and liver-fluke”) are responsible for 49·8% of disease and are increasing from year to year. A.E.F.

**367—Nachrichtenblatt für den Deutschen Pflanzenschutzdienst. Berlin.**

- a. DIETER, A., 1958.—“Beobachtungen über *Heterodera major* O. Schm. an Hafer. 1. Mitteilung.” **12** (8), 155–158.

(367a) Dieter tested 17 oat varieties for resistance to *Heterodera major*; there were differences in the average number of cysts per plant. No variety was completely resistant but the varieties Heines Silber, Asta and Picton produced few cysts. Contrary to the findings of Goffart the climatic conditions had no marked effect on cyst formation. Late sown oats produced almost as many cysts as early sown, though the percentage of white cysts was much higher on the former. There was a correlation between the eelworm infestation and the difference between the oat yields of 1957 and 1952–56; heavily infested varieties showing a decrease in yield. J.J.H.

**368—Nordisk Hygienisk Tidskrift.**

- a. SARAJAS, H. S. S. & PÄTIÄLÄ, R., 1958.—“Köldverkan på utvecklingskapaciteten hos binnikemaskens (*Diphyllbothrium latum*) ova.” **39** (3/4), 49–52. [English summary pp. 51–52.]

(368a) Sarajas & Pättiälä have carried out a series of tests in order to determine the resistance of *Diphyllbothrium latum* ova to environmental temperature. Ova in human faeces kept at temperatures above 1°C. remained viable but when ova were exposed to temperatures below freezing point for periods up to seven days they were no longer viable. This suggests that human and animal faeces containing *Diphyllbothrium* ova, provided they have been exposed to sub-zero temperatures, could not infect water-courses during winter. A.E.F.

**369—Nordisk Medicin.**

- a. DUNGAL, N., 1958.—“Ekinokosygdommens udryddelse i Island.” **59** (13), 458–461. [English summary p. 461.]  
 b. GABINUS, O., STIGMARKER, E. & JONASSON, G., 1958.—“Tropiska sjukdomar, särskilt filarioser, i Sverige.” **59** (13), 461–466. [English summary p. 466.]  
 c. GERNER-SMIDT, M., 1958.—“Schistosomiasis. Oversigt og et nyt dansk tilfælde.” **60** (48), 1720–1722. [English summary p. 1722.]  
 d. SANDBERG, E., 1958.—“Cysticercosis cerebri. Et tilfælde verificeret ved operation.” **60** (50), 1788–1789. [English summary p. 1789.]

(369a) [This paper covers the same ground as Dungal (1957), for abstract see Helm. Abs., **26**, No. 429b.]



(369b) Gabinus *et al.* report on the examination, at the Hospital for Infectious Diseases, Jönköping, Sweden, of 156 persons who had returned from the tropics. Helminth infections were found as follows: *Acanthocheilonema perstans*, 20; *Loa loa*, 19; *Wuchereria bancrofti*, one; *Onchocerca volvulus*, one; *Trichuris trichiura*, 11; *Ascaris lumbricoides*, two; *Ancylostoma duodenale*, one; *Taenia saginata*, one. The authors are mainly concerned with the filarial infections and give a general account of these, with special reference to diagnosis and treatment. Hetrazan was found to be effective against *Loa*, *Onchocerca* and *W. bancrofti*. Although in the case of *A. perstans* it reduced the microfilarial count there was more resistance than with the other filariae.

A.E.F.

(369c) Gerner-Smidt gives an account of the aetiology, symptomatology, diagnosis and treatment of schistosomiasis. A case of vesical schistosomiasis is reported and it is pointed out that in future more cases may be seen in Scandinavia owing to the stationing of troops in Ghaza and increasing contact between different parts of the world.

W.A.F.W.

(369d) This is the first case to be reported in Scandinavian literature of the surgical removal of cysticerci from a patient with cerebral *Cysticercus cellulosae*.

W.A.F.W.

### 370—Novedades Científicas. Contribuciones Ocasionales del Museo de Historia Natural La Salle, Caracas. Serie Zoológica.

- a. LÓPEZ-NEYRA, C. R. & DÍAZ-UNGRÍA, C., 1958.—“Cestodes de Venezuela. V. Cestodes de vertebrados venezolanos. (Segunda nota).” No. 23, 41 pp. [English summary p. 41.]
- b. DÍAZ-UNGRÍA, C. & GRACIA RODRIGO, A., 1958.—“Un cambio de nombre por preocupación.” No. 23, p. 42.

(370a) This is a continuation of the fifth of a series of papers on cestodes from Venezuela. López-Neyra & Díaz-Ungria now record eleven species of larvae and adults from fish and wild animals. *Ophiotaenia crotali* n.sp., from *Crotalus durissus terrificus*, resembles *O. paraguayensis* but has 308 to 412 testes per segment. The ten known species of *Ophiotaenia* are listed with their hosts and geographical locations and a table is given of some of their measurements and specific characters. *Rhinebothrium scorzai* n.sp. from the ray *Potamotrygon hystrix* differs from *R. palombi* in that the loculi of the scolex are arranged in two rows in the new species. The authors give a comparative table of the ten known species of *Rhinebothrium*. *Eutetrarhynchus baeri* n.sp. from *P. hystrix* is intermediate between *E. leucomelanus* and *E. ruficollis*, and it is compared in a table with the other four species of *Eutetrarhynchus*. *Oochoristica celebesensis* var. *venezolanensis* n.var. from *Cnemidophorus l. lemniscatus* has 35 to 43 testes per segment. The number and measurements of the rostellar hooks of those species of *Taenia* which have a double crown on the rostellum and larger hooks measuring 300 $\mu$  or more are set out in tabular form.

M.MCK.

(370b) As the name *Deltania*, given to a new genus of acanthocephalan by Díaz-Ungria & Gracia in 1957, has already been used by Eisen in 1893 for an oligochaete, the authors now rename their acanthocephalan genus *Deltacanthus*.

M.MCK.

### 371—Plant Pathology. London.

- a. LESTER, E. & LARGE, E. C., 1958.—“Surveys of clover rot with incidental observations on eelworm in clover: England and Wales, 1953–55.” 7 (4), 115–124.

(371a) During the clover rot survey of England and Wales in each of the years 1953–55 with incidental observations on stem eelworm on red clover, the presence of eelworm was recorded in 20% of the fields. Moderate to severe crop losses due to stem eelworm attack were found in about 7% of the fields each year.

D.J.H.



**372—Presse Médicale.**

- a. GALLIARD, H., 1958.—“A propos de l'étiologie filarienne de l'éléphantiasis. ‘La jambe de Cochin’ au Travancore (Inde).” **66** (33), 755-757.

(372a) Galliard discusses the aetiology of elephantiasis and other clinical syndromes in relation to filarial infection, and states that the problem must be studied by means of statistics. Although the aetiology in individual cases may be disputed, a study of the epidemiology of filariasis shows a clear relation between the incidence of microfilaraemia and of disease. In Travancore there is a patchy distribution of disease which depends on geological and economic factors. Where the soil is sandy it is necessary to maintain ponds for irrigation and for macerating coco-nut fibre, and in such areas mosquitoes breed prolifically, there are high microfilaria rates, and high disease rates. Where (i) the soil contains salt, (ii) there is a clay soil which retains water during the dry season, (iii) the sea or salt-water lagoons can be used for macerating the coco-nut fibre or (iv) periodic floods wash out the fresh-water lakes, the mosquito density, microfilaria rates and disease rates are low. The clinical diseases associated with *Wuchereria malayi* and *W. bancrofti* are different. In *W. malayi* areas (China, Tonkin, Malaya, Thailand, Indonesia, Siam, India, East Indies and rural parts of Travancore) lymphatic oedema and elephantiasis of the legs below the knee predominate, whereas in *W. bancrofti* areas (New Guinea, North Australia and urban parts of Travancore) urogenital disease predominates or, if the limbs are affected, the whole of the legs and also the arms may be involved. Prophylaxis for five years in Tahiti resulted in a reduction in the numbers of microfilariae in the population and a reduction in disease rates.

W.A.F.W.

**373—Proceedings of the American Society for Horticultural Science.**

- a. FORD, H. W. & FEDER, W. A., 1958.—“Procedures used for rapid evaluation of citrus for resistance to certain endoparasitic nematodes.” **71**, 278-284.

(373a) Seedlings of citrus varieties and closely related plants were grown in tanks of infested soil containing a high population of *Rudopholus similis* (Cobb) Thorne, built up on okra and other susceptible annuals. After three weeks, the roots were examined for lesions and the number of nematodes present in them determined by an incubation technique. Internal lesions were detected by staining with chromium trioxide. Seedlings of varieties which showed promise under this method were then grown in Petri dishes containing sterile soil and the roots inoculated with known numbers of burrowing nematodes. After five days, the invasion rate, degree of development and the root damage were assessed by a modification of an aceto-osmium staining method. After 35 days, the number of nematodes in the roots was counted by dissecting them out.

A.M.S.

**374—Revista de Medicina del Estudio General de Navarra.**

- a. GONZÁLEZ-CASTRO, J., MARTOS-GUTIÉRREZ, M. L. & GIRAUN, A., 1958.—“Estudio comparativo de los métodos de Watson y de Otto, Hewitt y Strahan, en cuanto a su eficiencia para concentrar huevos de *Ascaris lumbricoides* y *Trichuris trichiura*.” **2** (2), 71-81. [English summary p. 81.]

(374a) Using the direct smear method as a standard, González-Castro *et al.* have compared the efficacy of Watson's technique for the concentration of *Trichuris* and *Ascaris* ova in human faeces with that of Otto, Hewitt & Strahan. Both these techniques were superior to the direct smear in detecting these infections and Watson's gave a slightly higher percentage of positives than did that of Otto *et al.*

S.W.

**375—Revista de Medicina Experimental. Lima.**

- a. GONZALES-MUGABURU, L., 1958.—“Hallazgo de *Mansonella ozzardi* en la selva peruana. Nota preliminar.” **12** (1/2), 87-89. [English summary p. 89.]

(375a) Gonzales-Mugaburu reports human infection with *Mansonella ozzardi* for the first time from Peru. Four individuals in the jungle city of Iquitos showed microfilariae in the



circulating blood. Three were in apparently good health but the fourth—a woman 70 years old—was taken into hospital and died a month later. Autopsy revealed numerous microfilariae in the pericardial fluid and one adult female worm in the mesentery.

J.M.W.

### 376—Scientific American.

- a. HAWKING, F., 1958.—“Filariasis.” 199 (1), 94–101.

### 377—South African Medical Journal.

- a. FREEDMAN, L. & ELSDON-DEW, R., 1958.—“A note on the incidence of Bilharzia in Durban Bantu school children.” 32 (12), 311.  
 b. RABINOWITZ, D., 1958.—“The Katayama syndrome, the early allergic stage of bilharziasis.” 32 (26), 658–660.  
 c. JAMES, T., 1958.—“The single-dose treatment of oxyuriasis with promethazine hydrochloride: a cautionary tale.” 32 (27), 689–690.

(377a) In a Bantu school in Durban the incidence of *Schistosoma haematobium*, as shown by a single urine specimen, was 46.8% in 517 boys and 20.2% in 356 girls. The incidence in older boys was more than double that in those up to nine years old but there was no obvious increase in incidence with age amongst the girls.

S.W.

(377b) Rabinowitz gives a short historical account of the Katayama syndrome and a case report of one patient in Johannesburg. Eosinophilia and a positive schistosomal complement fixation test appeared almost simultaneously about six weeks after exposure. There was marked derangement of liver function tests. Miracil-D, in a total dose of 75 mg. per kg. body-weight, gave complete remission of symptoms and there has been no recurrence of pyrexia or ill health. The author is of the opinion that immediate treatment is to be preferred to waiting until ova are demonstrable and that side effects should not allow cessation of treatment.

S.W.

(377c) Two children aged four and six years and their father aged 35 years were given 125 mg. of promethazine hydrochloride for the treatment of threadworm infection. The drug was given in the early evening and some hours later all patients developed severe cortical disorientation accompanied by violent hallucination. The children required sedative treatment and all three fell into deep sleep after several hours of psychical disturbance. This possible distressing reaction to large single doses of promethazine given for the treatment of threadworm infection is considered a serious contra-indication to its use for this purpose.

O.D.S.

### 378—Station Bulletin. Oregon Agricultural Experiment Station.

- a. JENSEN, H. J., HOWELL, H. B. & COURTNEY, W. D., 1958.—“Grass seed nematode and production of bentgrass seed.” No. 565, 8 pp.

(378a) Jensen *et al.* give a popular account of the “grass seed nematode” [*Anguina agrostis*] and its effect on bentgrass seed production in parts of Washington and Oregon. Symptoms of an attack by this nematode and its life-history are described and its host range and distribution are given. Infection is often spread to new areas by contaminated seed, movement of crop refuse and harvesting machinery. Control can be effected in some areas by crop rotation and fallow treatment. In other areas prevention of seed formation by clipping, grazing and the destruction of bentgrass in uncultivated areas is the best control method so far. Control by nematicides, searing the turf and stubble burning have not been very successful.

D.J.H.

### 379—Tidsskrift for Frøavl.

- a. FRANDSEN, K. J., 1958.—“Om rødkløverstammernes resistens mod kløveraal og bægersvamp.” 23 (550), 390–396.

(379a) Results from breeding work with red clover carried out at Østftegaard, Denmark, are described. By using only plants selected after laboratory infection with stem nematodes for developing new varieties improved resistance has been obtained. In field trials on infested land these new resistant varieties have given much higher yield than older, less resistant varieties.

S.B.

**380—Tidsskrift for Planteavl.**

- a. LINDHARDT, K. & THUESEN, A., 1958.—“Fortsatte undersøgelser over varmtvands-behandling mod jordbaeral (*Aphelenchoides* spp.).” **62**, 483-498. [English summary pp. 497-498.]

(380a) Investigations on methods for hot-water treatment of strawberries have been continued and have shown that different varieties may not stand the treatment equally well. Hot-water treatment of dormant strawberry plants in the winter was successful. Treatment of plants in autumn or during rainy periods should be avoided. Treated strawberry plants were reinfected with *Aphelenchoides fragariae* under such circumstances that it seems probable that this nematode species has been able to live in the soil without proper host plants. However, this risk of reinfestation seems to be very small. S.B.

**381—Tijdschrift voor Diergeneeskunde.**

- a. WIBAUT-ISEBREE MOENS, N. L., 1958.—“Distomatosis bij de mens.” **83** (18), 877-884. [English, French & German summaries pp. 882-884.]

(381a) Human infection with *Fasciola hepatica* has been regarded as being exceptional in France and confined to sheep-rearing regions. The map of its distribution published by Deschiens (see *Ann. Inst. Pasteur*, 1958, **94**, pp. 256-271) is reprinted in this paper and shows that the infection occurs in Lorraine, Franche-Comté, Normandy, Brittany, Mayenne, and central and southern France. But in 1956-57, in the Lyon region of south-eastern France, an outbreak of the disease occurred in a cattle-rearing area in which 500 human cases were diagnosed and other unrecognized cases also occurred. Most of the cattle were infected and man acquired the infection from contaminated watercress. *Lymnaea truncatula* and *L. stagnalis*, both of which may be vectors, were found in the waters in which the cress was growing. Early symptoms of the disease resembled those of influenza and paratyphoid. Eosinophilia and a positive intradermal test done with lyophilized antigen were found to be reliable indications of infection. The eggs of *F. hepatica* do not appear in human faeces or bile until three months after infection and are found only with difficulty. In this outbreak they were found in only half of the cases. Treatment with emetine was effective only in cases diagnosed early and two injections were usually needed. Control of the infection in the cattle and of the snail vectors is discussed. Although cattle and sheep are infected in the Netherlands, the risk of infection of man is less because the people there do not eat cress. G.L.

**382—Trudi Moskovskoi Veterinarnoi Akademii.**

- a. ABULADZE, K. I., 1958.—[Taeniids of birds.] **27**, 14-69. [In Russian.]  
 b. VERSHININ, I. I., 1958.—[Pathological changes in the liver of sheep infested with *Dicrocoelium* in relation to the intensity of infection.] **27**, 70-84. [In Russian.]  
 c. GILDENBLAT, A. A., 1958.—[Testing of phenothiazine against *Ganguleterakis* in geese.] **27**, 85-90. [In Russian.]  
 d. GILDENBLAT, A. A., POTEKIN, V. I. & PAVLOVA, N. V., 1958.—[Testing of chlorophos as an anthelmintic.] **27**, 91-95. [In Russian.]  
 e. GORSHKOV, I. P., 1958.—[Epidemiology of *Habronema* and *Draschia* infections of horses.] **27**, 96-111. [In Russian.]  
 f. GRIGOREV, N. K., 1958.—[Preservation of sections of trichinous meat.] **27**, 112-116. [In Russian.]  
 g. ZASKIND, L. N., 1958.—[Study of the helminth fauna of domestic geese.] **27**, 132-138. [In Russian.]  
 h. ZOTOV, V. A., 1958.—[Correct timing for the anthelmintic treatment of fascioliasis in farm animals.] **27**, 139-145. [In Russian.]  
 i. KROTOV, A. I., 1958.—[Theoretical considerations in experimental treatment of helminthiasis.] **27**, 146-158. [In Russian.]  
 j. MITROKHIN, V. U., 1958.—[Survival of metacercariae of *Opisthorchis felineus* in fish frozen under natural conditions.] **27**, 165-171. [In Russian.]  
 k. MOSKVIN, S. N., 1958.—[Helminth fauna of domestic animals in Albania.] **27**, 172-189. [In Russian.]  
 l. NIKULIN, T. G., 1958.—[Biothermic treatment of pig manure mixed with sawdust for the destruction of helminth eggs.] **27**, 190-195. [In Russian.]  
 m. OSIPOV, A. N., 1958.—[The development of eggs of *Heterakis* under natural conditions.] **27**, 196-218. [In Russian.]



- n. PATUNE, Y. Y., 1958.—[Treatment of echinococcosis in dogs using a combination of arecoline and an ether extract of male fern.] 27, 219–229. [In Russian.]  
o. SHEVTSOV, A. A., 1958.—[Helminth fauna of domestic ducks in the Moscow region.] 27, 246–252. [In Russian.]

(382a) Abuladze, revising the Taeniidae of birds, considers 16 species to be established and gives their descriptions. These are *Taenia heteracantha*, *T. diaphana*, *T. diaphoracantha*, *T. schavarschi*, *T. asiota*—this species, differing from the other taeniids by the small number of testes (25 to 32), the small hooks (0.045–0.055 mm.) and other characters, may belong to *Cladotaenia*—*Paracladotaenia accipitris*, *Cladotaenia globifera* (type) *C. secunda*, *C. fania*, *C. feuta*, *C. circi*, *C. vulturi*, *C. freani*, *C. oklahomensis*, *C. foxi* and *C. banghami*. *C. mirsoevi* and *C. melierax* are excluded from *Cladotaenia*, one on the absence of any description, the other on the presence of a paruterine organ. Abuladze further lists four unnamed species of *Cladotaenia*, one by Penner (1938), two by Scott (1930) and one by Erickson (1938). He describes the development and the distribution in the U.S.S.R. of cladotaeniids. G.I.P.

(382b) In the Kaluga region, 48.9% to 58% of sheep were infected with *Dicrocoelium*. The infection intensity rose with the age of the animals. The pathological changes found in the liver and bile-ducts basically agreed with those described by other authors. Moreover, Vershinin observed encrustation with calcium salts of necrosed portions of the interlobular connective tissue and intima of the blood vessels and granular dystrophy of the parenchyma, with simultaneous proliferation of liver cells and occasional thrombosis of blood vessels. G.I.P.

(382c) A series of experiments on geese naturally infected with *Ganguleterakis dispar* showed that phenothiazine in single doses of 0.5–1.0 gm. per kg. body-weight cured on an average 80.7% of birds treated. The drug was mixed with moist food and was given after a 12 to 16 hour hunger diet. These doses were without side effects and can be used for free feeding in mass treatment. 1.5 gm. per kg. caused increased peristalsis and frequent defaecations. G.I.P.

(382d) Chlorophos was injected subcutaneously in doses of 15–25 mg. per kg. body-weight as a 10–15% aqueous solution to calves in the neck area and to sheep and rabbits in the thigh. To dogs it was given orally in doses of 40–100 mg. per kg. The treatment proved ineffective against *Fasciola* and *Trichostrongylus* in sheep and cattle and against *Dictyocaulus* in sheep. Chlorophos was effective against *Toxocara* and *Toxascaris* in dogs and *Passalurus ambiguus* in rabbits but requires further testing. G.I.P.

(382e) Three species of *Habronema* and *Draschia* [= *Habronema*] occur in horses in the U.S.S.R. In the central European part, *H. megastoma* is the commonest with a rate of infection of 12% to 57.1%, *H. muscae* is rarer. South-eastern areas are more heavily infected: *H. muscae* is found in 22% to 100% and *H. megastoma* in 13% to 75.8% of horses; *H. microstoma* is infrequent. In the central part of the U.S.S.R. infection takes place during August and September and in central Asia in July. The rate and intensities of infection depend on climatic conditions, management of the animals and treatment of manure. G.I.P.

(382f) Meat sections, 0.5 cm. thick and showing *Trichinella*, were compressed for one day. They were then placed on slides, well soaked in one drop each of lactic acid (undiluted), glycerin (undiluted) and formalin (40%), covered by a slip and sealed. Alternatively, the sections were presoaked for two hours at room temperature in the three solutions consecutively and then placed in a mixture of all three and sealed. Such sections, when kept for four years, remained unchanged even when repeatedly subjected to several months of 30–40°C. and below 0°C. The spirally coiled larvae and their capsules were clearly seen. G.I.P.

(382g) Zaskind has examined 400 domestic geese and lists 12 helminth species for the Moscow region. *Apatemon gracilis*, which is new for the region and is recorded for the second time for the U.S.S.R., is described from the author's material. The second species described is *Psilotrema simillimum*, eight specimens of which were found in a goose from the Yakutsk republic. G.I.P.

(382h) In the Moscow region, fascioliasis of calves and adult cattle put out to pasture is first noticed in September and is highest in January to February. Planned treatment of ruminants should therefore be done twice yearly: once in February and again in November immediately after housing the animals. G.I.P.

(382i) Krotov classifies anthelmintics according to the character of their action on the parasite into: (i) protoplasmic poisons, e.g. carbon tetrachloride, hexylresorcinol, chenopodium oil; (ii) compounds stimulating the nervous system and causing convulsive contraction of the worms, e.g. santonin, piperazine; (iii) compounds paralysing the musculature of flatworms, e.g. extracts of male fern and *Punica granatum* bark; (iv) compounds affecting enzymatic activity by, e.g. oxygen, sodium fluoride; (v) proteolytic enzymes. These groups are further subdivided into two to four types. Krotov discusses the mechanism of their action and outlines the directions which tests for new anthelmintics can take—empirical or based on the physiology of the worms. G.I.P.

(382j) In fish naturally frozen during the autumn in the Khanty-Mansiysk area, metacercariae of *Opisthorchis felineus* survived not more than (i) 24 days when the fish were kept in stacks (temperatures of  $-3^{\circ}\text{C}.$  to  $-12^{\circ}\text{C}.$ ), (ii) 11 days when the fish were crated (temperatures of  $-1^{\circ}\text{C}.$  to  $-25^{\circ}\text{C}.$ ) and (iii) 22 days when the fish were piled in storehouses (temperatures of  $-3^{\circ}\text{C}.$  to  $-12^{\circ}\text{C}.$ ). In this area the fish are used raw for feeding foxes. G.I.P.

(382k) From a two-year survey of the helminth fauna of domesticated animals in Albania, Moskin lists three species of trematodes, ten species of cestodes, 37 species of nematodes and one species of acanthocephalan. He states which of the infections are frequent and pathogenic to the various types of animals. G.I.P.

(382l) It was shown experimentally that samples of ascarid eggs placed at various depths in heaps of pig manure and sawdust (2:1 proportion) were killed by the temperatures reached. The outside 15 cm. remain unaffected and should not be subsequently utilized. In heaps measuring 1.25 m. in height, 2 m. in length and 1.25–1.55 m. in width, the maximum temperature reached was  $53.8^{\circ}\text{C}.$  (at 60 cm. depth) after 20 days in the spring (air temperature from  $-7^{\circ}\text{C}.$  to  $+9.9^{\circ}\text{C}.$ ) and  $65^{\circ}\text{C}.$  after 17 days or less in the summer (air temperatures  $16^{\circ}\text{C}.$  to  $25^{\circ}\text{C}.$ ). G.I.P.

(382m) The development of *Heterakis* eggs in chicken faeces placed on or in the ground was examined in the conditions of central U.S.S.R. in 1956. In May (average temperature  $10.7^{\circ}\text{C}.$  and relative humidity 70%) only some of the eggs reached infectivity after 39 to 44 days. In June (average temperature  $21.2^{\circ}\text{C}.$ , relative humidity 60%) a proportion of the eggs became infective after 16 to 24 days. In July (average temperature  $15.6^{\circ}\text{C}.$ , relative humidity 70%) and in August (average temperature  $14.8^{\circ}\text{C}.$ , relative humidity 81%) the eggs became infective in 20 to 26 days and in 23 to 30 days respectively. No development occurred in April (average temperature  $4^{\circ}\text{C}.$ ) or September (average temperature  $8.5^{\circ}\text{C}.$ ). G.I.P.

(382n) Sixteen dogs experimentally infected with *Echinococcus* scoleces were treated by Nosik's method (published in a doctoral dissertation in 1953). 2–3 mg. per kg. body-weight of arecoline hydrobromide of natural origin was administered in a little meat or milk after a one-day hunger-diet and was followed by 0.2–0.3 gm. per kg. of the ether extract of male fern (in gelatin capsules). 2 to 5 drops of iodine (in water) were given before both compounds and the treatment was repeated after ten days. In ten dogs treated against immature worms (27 to 50 days after infection) the intens-efficacy was 93.59% and 25% were cured, while for six dogs treated against mature worms (16 weeks after infection) these values were 98.1% and 50%, respectively. Synthetic arecoline hydrobromide was slightly less effective; in an increased dose of 5 mg. per kg. (in 0.5% solution) it cured all dogs treated, but caused frequent vomiting. Following such vomiting the dogs were given a supplementary amount of one-third to one-half of the original dose. G.I.P.



(382 o) In the Moscow region, 96% of 868 domestic ducks examined were infected with 21 species of trematodes, nematodes and cestodes. The most widely distributed were *Noto-cotylus attenuatus* (56%), *Trichostrongylus tenuis* (45%), *Echinostoma miyagawai* (40%), *Dicranotaenia collaris* (38%), *Tetrameres fissispina* (35%) and *Thominx anatis* (35%). G.I.P.

### 383—Uchenie Zapiski Vitebskogo Veterinarnogo Instituta.

- a. NIKULIN, T. G., SHEPELEV, D. S. & VINNICHEK, A. N., 1958.—[An outbreak of *Echinococcus* infection in pigs in the Vitebsk area.] **16** (1), 48–51. [In Russian.]
- b. SHEPELEV, D. S., 1958.—[Experimental infection of piglets with *Taenia hydatigena* eggs.] **16** (1), 52–55. [In Russian.]
- c. SHEPELEV, D. S., 1958.—[The distribution of *Taenia hydatigena* in dogs and wild carnivores.] **16** (1), 56–59. [In Russian.]
- d. ZEKHNOV, M. I., 1958.—[The parasite fauna of *Lampetra*. (Note II).] **16** (1), 137–141. [In Russian.]
- e. KALETSKAYA, S. L., 1958.—[Parasites of fish in Lake Bolshoi Ivan (Pskov region).] **16** (1), 142–154. [In Russian.]

(383a) The authors report on an outbreak of echinococcosis among pigs on a Vitebsk farm during 1957–58. Eight out of 12 pigs examined by an allergic test were infected. Up to 2,219 cysts were counted in the enlarged liver of one of three slaughtered sows. Of these, 1,249 were multilocular and 370 unilocular. 45% of the cysts were sterile. Stray dogs which were allowed access to the pig sties are believed to be responsible for spreading the infection. G.I.P.

(383b) The symptoms, morphological changes and blood picture associated with acute, subacute and chronic cysticerciasis were studied on eight piglets experimentally infected with 1,400 to 20,000 eggs of *Taenia hydatigena* per kg. body-weight. G.I.P.

(383c) In the Ivanovo region various carnivores were examined as carriers of *Taenia hydatigena* infection to farm animals. This species was found in 16.3% of 128 stray dogs, in 4.1% of 791 watch and working dogs and in 69.2% of 13 wolves. 24 foxes, 4 raccoon-like dogs [*Nyctereutes procyonoides*], one bear and one marten were not infected. Other helminths present in the dogs were *Dipylidium caninum*, *T. pisiformis*, *Uncinaria stenocephala*, *Toxascaris leonina* and *Toxocara canis* (only in the working dogs), and in the wolves and foxes *Alaria* sp. and *Trichinella spiralis*. G.I.P.

(383d) The first of these papers on the parasites of *Lampetra* was published in 1956 in volume 14 of the same journal. In this second paper Zekhnov lists with short notes on measurements and morphology, the following larval trematodes from *L. planeri* and *L. mariae* in the West Dvina and Upper Dnieper rivers: *Metorchis* sp., *Apophallus* sp., *Paratormopsolus sihiri*, *Diplostomum spathaceum*, *D. petromyzontis fluviatilis*, *Neodiplostomulum hughesi*, *Tetracotyle* sp. I, II, III and IV and a number of a generically and specifically unidentified metacercaria of Acanthocolpidae. He recalls some earlier work by other authors on the parasites of lampreys and concludes that the brook and river lampreys through their mode of feeding, have lost a trophic connection with invertebrate intermediate hosts and are therefore infected with species not requiring such intermediaries. G.I.P.

(383e) The 64 parasites found on examination of a number of economically important fish (41 *Abramis brama*, 30 *Rutilus rutilus*, 15 *Alburnus alburnus*, 9 *Coregonus albula*, 34 *Perca fluviatilis*, 19 *Esox lucius*, 15 *Lucioperca lucioperca*, a few *Acerina cernua*, *Scardinius erythrophthalmus* and *Tinca tinca*, and one *Carassius carassius*) from the Lake Bolshoi Ivan in the Pskov region included 13 monogenetic and 19 digenetic trematodes, seven cestodes, four nematodes and three acanthocephalans. The parasites are listed with details of their hosts and intensities of infection. The following pathogenic helminth species were present: *Dactylogyrus vastator*, *Ligula intestinalis*, *Neascus cuticola*, *N. brevicaudatum*, *Diplostomulum clavatum*, *D. spathaceum*, and larval *Triaenophorus nodulosus*. The parasite fauna of *Coregonus albula* and *L. lucioperca* was poor and these two fish are recommended for the stocking of other water reservoirs. G.I.P.

**384—Ugeskrift for Laeger.**

- a. MOSBECH, J., 1958.—"Forsøg på behandling af mepacrin og dichloropen *Taenia saginata* med." 120 (22), 703-704.

(384a) 17 patients with *Taenia saginata* were treated with mepacrine; nine were cured by one course and three more by a second course of the drug. 23 patients were treated with dichlorophen and 16 relapsed. It is concluded that neither mepacrine nor dichlorophen is as effective as are male fern preparations. W.A.F.W.

**385—Veterinaria. Sarajevo.**

- a. VIŠNJAKOV, J., KOMANDAREV, S. & KOLEV, G., 1958.—"O terapiji ehinokokoze pasa." 7 (3/4), 541-544. [English summary p. 541.]

(385a) Višnjakov *et al.* administered 40 mg. of acrichin per kg. body-weight *per os* to 24 dogs. Some animals had been fed *Echinococcus granulosus* cysts 32-34 days before and others 68-89 days before treatment. Two to four days after treatment those dogs harbouring adult worms, passed mature proglottides, whereas the animals harbouring immature *E. granulosus* did not pass either whole worms or proglottides. Acrichin given in the same way and at the same dose to 12 dogs naturally infected with *Dipylidium caninum*, *Mesocostoides lineatus* or *Taenia hydatigena* passed cestodes completely destroyed in four cases. 8 animals passed whole or parts of strobilae but without scoleces. 33 dogs with *Echinococcus* received 3 mg. of arecoline per kg. body-weight. 64% of the animals were completely cured, while 90% of the total number of worms were expelled. The drug was intubated into the stomach. Arecoline administered *per os* with food to 81 dogs expelled 64% of cestodes but no animal was completely freed. N.J.

**386—Veterinársky Časopis. Bratislava.**

- a. ŠIMŮNEK, J., 1958.—"Vliv příměsí tekutého parafinu na účinky subkutánně splikovaného CCl<sub>4</sub> u ovci." 7 (1), 96-110. [English, French, German & Russian summaries p. 109-110.]
- b. BREZA, M., 1958.—"Nález nematóda *Streptocara pectinifera* (Neumann 1900) v ČSR." 7 (2), 187-191. [English, French, German & Russian summaries pp. 190-191.]
- c. KAŠTÁK, V., 1958.—"Pastvinné vodojemy a ich funkcia v epizootológii fasciolózy." 7 (3), 290-292. [English, French, German & Russian summaries p. 292.]
- d. OŠMARIN, P. G., OPARIN, P. G. & RUMMEL, A. G., 1958.—"Význam slimáka *Radix lagotis* v epizootológii hymenolepidózy domácich kačíc vyvolávanej *Hymenolepis microsome*." 7 (4), 307-312. [English, French, German & Russian summaries p. 312.]
- e. CHYSKÝ, V., 1958.—"Parasitosy importovaných opic." 7 (4), 313-326. [English, French, German & Russian summaries pp. 325-326.]

(386a) Side effects due to subcutaneous application of carbon tetrachloride occurred in 40.32% of 62 sheep. Similar application of a mixture of carbon tetrachloride and liquid paraffin resulted in side effects in 45.6% of another 62 sheep. Therapeutic effects against fascioliasis were essentially the same with both pure carbon tetrachloride and when mixed with paraffin. N.J.

(386b) Breza reports on the finding of *Streptocara pectinifera* in a fowl. This is the first record of this parasite in Czechoslovakia. N.J.

(386c) Kašták reports that *Galba truncatula* was found in 88.39% of highland farms and in 34.42% of lowland farms. The snails were found in puddles, springs and shallow field wells with a population density of about 10 per sq. cm. Out of 68,392 specimens of various fresh-water snails only *G. truncatula* was found to harbour larval forms of *Fasciola hepatica*. N.J.



(386d) Up to 100% of *Radix lagotus* collected in places frequented by ducks contained larvae of *Hymenolepis microstoma*. When the molluscs were fed to five ducks adult cestodes were obtained.

N.J.

(386e) Faecal examinations of 42 *Macacus rhesus* and autopsy of seven of them revealed infections with *Oesophagostomum bifurcum* (in 26.19%), *Strongyloides* sp. (in 50%), *Streptopharagus* sp. (in 4.76%) and *Trichuris trichiura* (in 31%). Post-mortem examinations of 40 *M. cynomolgus* that died in another consignment of 100, revealed the presence of these nematodes with the respective frequencies of 52.3%, 15%, 7.5% and 5%. *Characostomum asmilium* (in 2.5%), *Physaloptera* sp. (in 7.5%) and *Armillifer moniliformis* encysted larvae (in 5%) were also found.

N.J.

### 387—Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Martin-Luther-Universität Halle-Wittenberg.

- a. DEUBERT, K. H., 1958.—“Zur Nematodenfauna der Luzerne.” 7 (3), 463–464.
- b. DEUBERT, K. H., 1958.—“Über den Einfluss von Roggen, Weizen, Rotkle und Kartoffeln auf die qualitative Zusammensetzung der Nematodenfauna.” 8 (1), 15–16.
- c. PAETZOLD, D., 1958.—“Beiträge zur Nematodenfauna mitteldeutscher Salzstellen im Raum von Halle.” 8 (1), 17–48.

(387a) Deubert gives the percentages of nematode species found associated with lucerne. Of these species *Rhabditis monhystera*, *Panagrolaimus rigidus* and *Dorylaimus bastiana* account for some 40% of the total nematode population. These results are compared in tabular form with similar observations on nematodes associated with lucerne made by Belyaeva in 1951, Andrassy in 1952 [for abstracts see Helm. Abs., 20, No. 944q & 21, No. 592a] and Paesler in 1956.

D.J.H.

(387b) Deubert tabulates the percentages of various nematode genera found in soil with crops of rye, wheat, red clover and potatoes. *Tylenchorhynchus* is the most commonly occurring genus for all these four crops, amounting to 43.4% of the nematode population in red clover soil. It is supposed that the proportions of parasitic and saprozoic soil populations are influenced by the root density of the crops.

D.J.H.

(387c) Paetzold studied the nematodes found in salty areas around Halle, and recorded 80 different species which he lists according to particular locality, each of which is characterized. In addition, he describes and figures several new species, namely, *Protorhabditis lengerkeni* n.sp. which differs from *P. tristis* in the fine cuticular striation, the presence of six labial papillae and the presence of males; *Neocephalobus halophilus* n.sp. which differs from *N. aberrans* in the form of the male tail and number of post-anal papillae; *Tylenchus paragricola* n.sp. which differs from *T. agricola* in lacking head annules, in its size and relative spear length; *Tylenchorhynchus hüsingi* n.sp. which differs from *T. dubius* in that its head is not offset, from *T. eremicolus* in spear structure and the female tail and from *T. parvus* in the lip annulation; *Chromadorita gracilis* n.sp. [*C. gracilis* (Filipev, 1922), Filipev, 1930 already exists] which differs from *C. heterophya* in the shape of the head and the tail length; *Dorylaimus meyli* n.sp. [*D. meyli* Andrassy, 1958 predates this] which differs from *D. teres* in the male tail and shows considerable similarities to the genus *Thornia*; *D. parabastiani* n.sp. which differs from *D. bastiani* in the form of the female tail and the median, ventral pre- and post-vulval papillae; *D. subtiloides* n.sp. which differs from *D. subtilis* in the form of the spear and the number of caudal papillae, and from *D. parasubtilis* in the shape of head and spear; *Thornia regiusi* var. *magna* n.var. which differs from *T. regiusi* in size, amphid width and length of spear orifice; and *Nygolaimus paraaquaticus* n.sp. which differs from *N. aquaticus* in the form of pharynx and spear and the size of amphids. Two other new varieties are also described: *Monhystera multisetosus* var. *hallensis* n.var. differs from the original species in the size and position of the side-organs; *M. stagnalis* var. *salina* n.var. differs from the original species in the size of the side-organs and the position of the ocelli. Numerous other known nematodes are described in further detail.

J.B.G.

388—*Zeitschrift für die Gesamte Hygiene und ihre Grenzgebiete.*

- a. SINNECKER, H., 1958.—“Zur epidemiologischen Bedeutung städtischer Abwässer bei der Verbreitung von zooparasitären Infektionsmöglichkeiten.” 4 (1/2), 98–115.

(388a) Sinnecker reports on investigations, carried out in several districts and between 1954 and 1956, into the possible dangers of transmitting helminths of man and animals by sewage. The important helminths of man found in sewage were: *Taenia saginata*, *Echinococcus granulosus*, *Ascaris lumbricoides* and *Trichuris trichiura*. Ova of *A. lumbricoides*, *T. trichiura* and cestodes were found in sewage even after purification. Of 66 sewermen, two were infected with *A. lumbricoides* and five with *T. trichiura*; for 25 sewage plant workers the figures were 4 and nil respectively; for 54 irrigation workers, 16 and 11; and for 90 other persons, 7 and 9. *A. lumbricoides*, *T. trichiura* and cestode ova were found on lettuces grown in sewage-irrigated fields. In one area (Cottbus) infection of cattle with *C. bovis* was found to be in 40% of cases caused by exposure to sewage, and 1.6% of cattle owners and their dependants had *Taenia saginata* infection; in another area (Görlitz) these percentages were 19 and 2.8 respectively. There are 100 references to earlier literature on the subject.

A.E.F.

## NON-PERIODICAL LITERATURE

- 389—ANDRÁSSY, I., 1958.—“Szabadon élő fonálférgek—Nematoda libera.” In: Székessy, V., “Fauna Hungariae”. Budapest: Akadémiai Kiadó, Lief. 36, 362 pp.

This is a book of 362 pages, in Hungarian, in which are recorded 407 species of nematodes found in Hungary. A further 97 species, common in surrounding countries, are also included and the whole 504 are given short diagnoses and are differentiated by means of a continuous dichotomous key for each genus. There are no new species described. The book is illustrated by 92 plates of line drawings.

J.B.G.

## 390—COMPTES RENDUS DU CONGRÈS DE L'ASSOCIATION SCIENTIFIQUE DES PAYS DE L'OcéAN INDIEN (3rd), Tananarive, Madagascar, October to November 1957.

- a. BUCK, G. & GRÉTILLAT, S., 1958.—“Les helminthes pathogènes des animaux domestiques à Madagascar.” Section B, pp. 97–112.  
 b. GRÉTILLAT, S., 1958.—“Quelques filarioses des animaux domestiques à Madagascar.” Section B, pp. 113–117.  
 c. BRYGOO, E. R., 1958.—“La filariose à Madagascar et aux Comores.” Section G, pp. 83–85.  
 d. RAMAMONJY-RATRIMO, H., 1958.—“Ankylostomiase à Madagascar. Année 1957. Résumé.” Section G, pp. 87–89.  
 e. BRYGOO, E. R., 1958.—“Mollusques et bilharzioses humaines à Madagascar. Résumé.” Section G, pp. 91–92.  
 f. MORAIS, A. T. DE, 1958.—“The incidence and geographical distribution of human bilharziasis in Mozambique.” Section G, pp. 93–96.

(390a) Buck & Grétilat give a brief general account of the principal helminth diseases affecting domestic animals in Madagascar with notes on their distribution and pathogenicity. These include: *Metastrongylus salmi*, *M. madagascariensis*, *Choerostongylus pudendotectus*, *Ascaris suum*, *Macracanthorhynchus hirudinaceus*, *Trichuris*, *Uncinaria stenocephala*, *Arduenna strongylina*, *Physocephalus sexalatus* and *Stephanurus dentatus* in pigs, *Neoscaris vitulorum*, *Haemonchus contortus*, *Oesophagostomum radiatum*, *Cooperia pectinata*, *Bunostomum phlebotomum*, *Paramphistomum cervi*, *Camyerius spatiosus* and *C. dollfusi* in zebu, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* and *Moniezia expansa* in young bovines. *Eurytrema pancreaticum* has been reported from bovines from the east coast. *Haemonchiasis* is the dominant helminth disease in sheep; *Oesophagostomum columbianum* appears to have regressed during the last few years; *O. venulosum* is rare in sheep; *Moniezia expansa* and *Bunostomum trigonocephalum* also occur but liver-flukes have not established themselves as the intermediaries are lacking. In goats *M. expansa* is important. *Tricho-*



*nema aegyptiacum* occurs in equines and *Triodontophorus serratus*, *T. brevicauda* and *Strongylus edentatus* are recorded for the first time for this country in a horse. *S. vulgaris* and *S. equinus* are common, *Gastrodiscus aegyptiacus* and *Parascaris equorum* also occur. Hookworms, *Spirocerca* and *Diphyllbothrium erinacei europae* are common in dogs, *Cysticercus pisiformis* and *Passahurus ambiguus* in rabbit, and *Tetrameres fissispina*, *Acuaria spiralis*, *Ascaridia galli*, *Heterakis gallinae*, *Amoeba taenia sphenoides*, *Echinostoma revolutum*, *Syngamus trachea* and, in the eye, *Oxyspirura* sp. are common in fowls. S.W.

(390b) Grétilat discusses the filarial parasites of domestic animals in Madagascar. These are *Thelazia*, *Onchocerca bovis* and *Setaria labiato-papillosa* in bovines, *Dirofilaria immitis* in dogs and *Habronema megastoma* and *H. muscae* in horses. Their distribution, pathogenicity, life-cycle and symptoms are briefly mentioned. S.W.

(390c) Brygoo reports the distribution of filariasis in man in Madagascar and Comores. In Madagascar more than 20,000 thick blood films were examined. Nocturnal periodicity in both areas was very marked; microfilariae only of *Wuchereria bancrofti* and *W. bancrofti* var. *vauceli* were found. There is a vast focus along the whole of the east coast, with *vauceli* predominating. In the north-west there is one focus in which both forms co-exist equally; this may be shown to be two foci, separated by zones not so far examined. A focus exists in the south-west where only typical *W. bancrofti* is found. Much work remains to be done. *Taeniorhynchus uniformis* is the vector. In Comores only typical *W. bancrofti* has so far been observed and *Culex fatigans* is the principal vector. Brief mention is made of the reports of filariae in wild animals in Madagascar. S.W.

(390d) Ramamonjy-Ratrimo gives a brief historical account of ancylostomiasis in man in Madagascar. The distribution falls into two distinct regions—the major part of the east coast from Vangaindrano to Fénérive and that part north of a line between Majunga and Fénérive. In the west there has been no inquiry to date. In the south only negative results have been found. In the high plateau there are a few cases, probably imported from other regions. Almost all these observations, however, are based on faecal examinations of children. Differences in climate and geological formation may account for the distribution. S.W.

(390e) Brygoo gives a brief account of the fresh-water molluscs reported in Madagascar—with particular reference to those implicated as schistosome intermediaries—and quotes from Ranson's report. Further work on the molluscs from 400 new locations will enable Ranson's work to be completed. S.W.

(390f) In Mozambique, from 1952 to 1956, 66.17% of 15,279 urine specimens were positive for *Schistosoma haematobium* and 9.33% of 8,841 faecal specimens were positive for *S. mansoni*. In males the *S. haematobium* infection rate was 62.67% of 8,825 and in females 70.91% of 6,458, whereas the *S. mansoni* rates were 10.07% of 5,495 males and 8.1% of 3,342 females. Observations were based mainly on children and the results are tabulated under districts and administrative divisions, 421 localities having been investigated. The 11 to 15-year-old group was the most heavily infected with *S. haematobium* and the 16 to 20-year-old group with *S. mansoni*. The three to six-year-old group showed the least infection with both species. S.W.

391—EUZÉBY, J., 1958.—“Prevention of parasitic diseases among sheep and cattle at pasture.” In: “Control of diseases in cattle and sheep at pasture”. Paris: European Productivity Agency of the Organization for European Economic Co-operation, pp. 21-40.

Euzéby summarizes methods of control of helminth parasites of sheep and cattle. He describes briefly general methods of flock and pasture management and suggests the use of a mixture of drugs for a multi-purpose vermifuge for flock treatment. Some methods of destroying infective stages and intermediate hosts are given. The author stresses throughout that the methods suggested must be related to the special conditions and methods of husbandry which occur on individual farms. H.D.C.

## INDEXES

	Page
Index of Authors     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...	333
Index of Periodicals     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...	343
Index of Subjects     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...	346
Index of Taxonomy     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...	395
Corrigenda     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...	407

## NOTE

In all indexes the reference is to the serial numbers and not to the pages. Numbers in **bold** type indicate abstracts, and numbers in Roman type refer to title-only entries.

In the Author Index there are no cross-references to show joint authorship, but authors of joint papers are listed individually. Thus, a paper by "Brown, B., Jones, A. & Smith, J." would have three separate entries, "Brown, B.", "Jones, A.", and "Smith, J." but the serial numbers under the subsidiary authors are given in parentheses.

In the Index of Subjects, alphabetization is under the first word (e.g. "*Acer* sp." before "*Acerina* sp."). Under the generic name of a helminth the following order is observed: papers on the genus as such; papers on undefined species; papers on new and defined species, e.g.

*Capillaria*

— spp.

— *aerophila*

— *amarali* n.sp.

In cross-entries under names of hosts, the specific names of new species of helminths are now included. Hosts are indexed under their scientific names, where given, except domesticated animals (e.g. cat, pig, sheep), crop plants (e.g. oats, rye, tobacco), and where numerous hosts of the same group are listed in the one paper (e.g. amphibians, birds, cereals, legumes, mammals). The use of alternative scientific names for host or parasite is avoided wherever Possible but in cases in which nomenclatorial or taxonomic confusion still exists the same organism may appear under more than one name.

*Anthelmintics* are listed alphabetically under that word, either by their trade name or by the active principle. There are no cross-references between proprietary drugs having the same or similar constituents and no classification of the drugs is attempted. They are also entered under the name of the parasite or disease and under the name of the host. For eelworms parasitic in or on plants they are entered alphabetically under *Nematicides* (*plant eelworm*) and under the name of the eelworm.



# INDEX OF AUTHORS

(The reference is to the serial number. Numbers in **bold type** indicate abstracts; numbers in parentheses indicate subsidiary authors in cases of joint authorship.)

- Anon., 3a, **77b**, **94a**, 139a, **182g**,  
**200a**, **223c**, **223d**, **223e**,  
**223f**, **223g**, **223h**, **223n**,  
**250a**, **283c**, **283d**, **288a**,  
**309b**, **353c**, **353d**, **353e**,  
**353f**, **353g**.  
Abadie, S. H., (80e).  
Abasov, K. D., 46n.  
Abdel Malek, E., **103a**, **103e**,  
**247cf**, **247cg**.  
Abdou, A. H., **106c**, **247ec**.  
Ábrahám, A., **318a**.  
Abuladze, K. I., **382a**.  
Adams, A. R. D., **64p**.  
Adams, J. C., (66b).  
Agapova, A. I., 165d.  
Agarwal, S. C., **226a**, **226c**.  
Aguilar, M. B. G. M., **322**.  
Ahluwalia, S. S., 118b.  
Aivazyan, A. A., (65c).  
Akopyan, V. D., (65c).  
Alarcón, R., (93e).  
Aldrich, D. V., (103f).  
Aleksandrov, V., 309c.  
Alger, N., (5ba), (233c).  
Alicata, J. E., **145a**, **247cd**.  
Allanson, B. R., (103d).  
Allard, R. W., (269d).  
Allen, C. G., **311e**.  
Allen, M. W., (1421).  
Allen, P. H., (123g).  
Allen, R. W., (168e), (168f),  
**247bs**, **247ef**.  
Allison, R., (274b).  
Altherr, E., **257a**.  
Alves, W., **23a**, **103v**, **103ba**,  
**103bf**, **266a**.  
Alwar, V. S., **34a**, **34c**, **120b**,  
**129a**.  
Ameel, D. J., (128c).  
Anantaraman, M., 34e.  
Andersen, S., **303a**.  
Anderson, R. C., **64e**, **82a**, **82b**,  
**82g**, **102a**.  
Anderson, R. V., (54h).  
Andrássy, I., **48g**, **141a**, **141b**,  
**181a**, **189a**, **262e**, **389**.  
Andryushchenko, V. V., (166a).  
Anthony, J. D., **299d**.  
Antonipulle, P., **213g**.  
Apablaza, A., (203a).  
Archer, D. M., **30g**, **233d**.  
Arentsen, J., **203c**.  
Aretas, R., (101c).  
Armstrong, M. C., **263a**.  
Arredondo, A., (253c).  
Artyukhovskii, A. K., (174c).  
Asakura, S., (80c).  
Aschner, M., **125a**.  
Assem, J. van den, **302b**.  
Ata, A. H., **172b**.  
Atias, A., (203c).  
Atkins, J. G., (268g).  
Atkinson, J. D., (94b).  
Audy, J. R., **300m**.  
Ayaduray, S., 146a.  
Azar, J. E., **300x**.  
Babero, B. B., **247ej**.  
Baer, J. G., (24a), (211d).  
Baigulova, S. A., (46u).  
Bailey, R. W., **123a**, **123b**.  
Bailey, V. M., **96c**.  
Bailey, W. S., **247by**.  
Bain, D. C., **142c**.  
Baines, R. C., **142n**, **143p**.  
Baird, D. M., (187b).  
Baker, N. F., **123g**.  
Ball, G. H., (164b).  
Balozet, L., **86b**.  
Bando, T., (359a).  
Banks, A. W., **12c**.  
Banks, W. M., **228c**.  
Banner, A. H., (164g).  
Baptista, A. M., (5f).  
Baranovskaya, I. A., **71a**.  
Barbosa, F. S., **14a**, **103h**, **247ev**.  
Barbosa, I., (14a), (247ev).  
Barger, E. H., 175.  
Barke, A., **27a**.  
Barnley, G. R., **2301**.  
Barrera, A., (59b).  
Barton, B. P., (30o).  
Bassett, L. W., **247dz**.  
Bauer, O. N., **324c**, **324i**, **324k**,  
**324m**.  
Baxter, J. T., **67g**, **283b**.  
Baxter, L. W., (269c).  
Bayliss, J. B., (67h).  
Beamer, P. D., (116c).  
Beaver, P. C., **5h**, **62a**.  
Becklund, W. W., **39m**, **55m**,  
**66a**, **168f**, (247ef).  
Bedi, K. S., (118a).  
Beesley, W. N., (85j).  
Bell, E. J., **52e**.  
Bell, S., (64q).  
Belokobilenko, V. T., 1651.  
Bemrick, W. J., **124a**.  
Benenson, A. S., (5t).  
Bénex, J., 212b.  
Bennett, H. J., **274a**, **274b**.  
Bensted, H. J., **94b**.  
Berberović, M., (307a).  
Berdinskikh, M. I., **46u**.  
Berezntseva, G. F., (255bd).  
Bernard, R. L., (143i).  
Berry, E. G., (1031).  
Bertram, D. S., **64v**.  
Beukering, J. A. van, **302f**.  
Beverley-Burton, M., **247h**.  
Bezubik, B., **180k**.  
Bhardwaj, O. N., (282b).  
Bhatavdekar, M. Y., (349a),  
(349b).  
Biagi F., F., **5c**, **59a**.  
Biguet, J., **191b**, (191d).  
Bikhovski, B. E., **182a**.  
Bilimoria, D. P., (245a).  
Bingefors, S., **161a**, **295a**.  
Biocca, E., **10a**, **10b**, **88a**.  
Birchfield, W., **54s**, **142d**, (143o).  
Bird, A. F., **52b**, **136f**.  
Bishop, D., **48s**.  
Bizzell, W. E., (187b), (247bp).  
Black, W. J. M., **206a**.  
Blacklock, D. B., **323**.  
Blair, D. M., **103n**.  
Blake, C. D., 77a.  
Blanc, M., **97e**.  
Bliznick, A., (247df).  
Boch, J., **13a**.  
Böhm, L. K., **319d**.  
Boev, S. N., **165a**, 165b.  
Bogaert, L. van, (212d).  
Bogdanovich, V. V., **255bb**.  
Bogitsh, B. J., **55c**, (164f), **188a**.  
Bogliolo, L., **85f**.  
Bogoyavlenskii, Y. K., **229a**.  
Boko, F., **307d**.  
Bolin, F. M., (39u).  
Bondareva, N. V., (255m).  
Borchert, A., **258a**.  
Botero, D., 154a, 186a.  
Boyce, H. R., (20a), (20b).  
Boyle, L. W., (268c).  
Bradley, R. E., (247br).  
Bragança Gil, F. M., (5f).  
Brancato, F. P., (5d).  
Brandt, M. C., (247de).  
Brante, G., **75a**.  
Brase, K. D., (115a).  
Braun, A. J., **54b**.  
Brenner, Z., **247fd**.  
Brenes, E., **5x**.  
Brenes, R. R., (285a), (285c).  
Brewer, N. R., **35e**.  
Breza, M., **386b**.  
Briggs, N. T., **355e**.  
Brown, E. B., **262a**.  
Brown, G. L., **353a**.  
Brown, H. W., **5bd**, (5bf).  
Brown, T. H., (47c), (67d), **95c**.  
Brygoo, E. R., (24c), (24d),  
**390c**, **390e**.  
Buck, A. A., **70c**, **172d**, (247bi),  
**317b**, **317c**.  
Buck, G., **390a**.

- Buckley, J. J. C., 64a, 126g, 126h, 230n, 300n.  
 Budden, F. H., 300w.  
 Buhner, E. M., (142bb).  
 Bulgakov, V. I., 46m.  
 Bullock, W. L., 30c.  
 Bumbalo, T. S., 5m, 5bc.  
 Burke, J. C., (5u).  
 Burnett, H. S., (186b), (247cu), 247ee.  
 Burrows, R. B., (47d), 247dd, 247es.  
 Burtner, jr., R. H., (39r).  
 Burton, P. R., 147g.  
 Buttner, A., 103i.  
 Byrd, E. E., 247v, (247dy).  
 Caballero y C., E., 59b, 134a.  
 Callender, M. E., (247de).  
 Cameron, D., 281a.  
 Cameron, J. W., (142n).  
 Cameron, T. W. M., 84a.  
 Campbell, J. W., 355d.  
 Capone, M., (60a).  
 Capron, A., (82e), (97c), (97d), (191b), (191d).  
 Card, L. E., (175).  
 Carmon, J. L., (391).  
 Carroll, K. K., 48u, 136e.  
 Carvão Gomes, F. A., (5f).  
 Cauthen, G. E., 39bc, 66c, 187c.  
 Caveness, F. E., 54k, 147h, 360a.  
 Cesnik, R., (286b).  
 Chabaud, A. G., 24c, 24d, (82g), 88b, 101f, 109b, 191c.  
 Chaffee, E. F., 5r.  
 Chambers, A. Y., (54g).  
 Chan, K. F., 39bb, 247q.  
 Chandler, A. C., 156a.  
 Chandrasekharan, K. P., 95d.  
 Chang, H. C., (108i).  
 Chang, H. T., 222a.  
 Chang, K. C., (108c).  
 Chang, Y. C., (222b), 223b.  
 Chapman, R. A., 268b, 269o.  
 Charmot, G., 101e, 212e.  
 Charnier, M., (101c).  
 Chatterji, P. N., 32b, 32c, 247em.  
 Cheever, A. W., 185a.  
 Chen, F. S., (223a).  
 Ch'en, K. H., 222p.  
 Ch'en, K. K., (108j).  
 Ch'en, N. P., (108h).  
 Ch'en, W. H., (222h).  
 Ch'en, Y. H., (222b).  
 Cheng, C. L., 222q.  
 Cheng, T. C., 7a, (42a), 164f, (299g).  
 Cheng, T. J., 223i.  
 Cheng, W. J., (108b).  
 Chernin, E., 5y.  
 Chernov, V. S., 166ba.  
 Chesterman, C. C., 64u.  
 Ch'i, W. L., (108d).  
 Chiang, P. J., (222g).  
 Chiang, S. C., (222j).  
 Chiang, S. T., 108c.  
 Chilimoniuk, J., 256a.  
 Ching, W. H., 108a.  
 Chin Thack Soh see under Soh, C. T.  
 Chirkova, A. F., 461.  
 Chitwood, B. G., 34b.  
 Chitwood, M. B., (39p), 147f.  
 Chiu, J. K., (361b).  
 Chochieva, Z. R., (255h).  
 Chodnik, K. S., 85c.  
 Choudhary, B. N. R., (226b).  
 Chow, C. Y., (80a).  
 Chowanec, W., 256c.  
 Choyce, D. P., 64s.  
 Christie, J. R., 54a, (55n), 143o.  
 Chu, C. C., 343a.  
 Chu, S. H., 222k.  
 Chu, Y. S., 223j.  
 Chun-Syun, F., 46be, 255j.  
 Chute, R. M., 247cx, 247cy.  
 Chyský, V., 386e.  
 Ciordia, H., (187b), 247bp.  
 Clark, F. A., (298a).  
 Clarke, E. A., 138a.  
 Clarke, O. F., (142n).  
 Clayton, E. E., 298a.  
 Clegg, F. G., 67h.  
 Clifford, C. M., (247cv).  
 Coates, G. H. D., (169c).  
 Coco, L. J., (80e).  
 Coffey, J., (143v).  
 Cohoon, D. F., (142f).  
 Coil, W. H., 55o, 1471.  
 Colbran, R. C., 279a.  
 Cole, C. S., 245d.  
 Coleman, R. M., 247bo.  
 Coles, J. W., 246b.  
 Colglazier, M. L., (6a), 168c.  
 Colless, D. H., (132b).  
 Collomb, H., 130a.  
 Collins, D. J., 50a.  
 Colon, A. Z. de, (128d).  
 Copp, F. C., 47d.  
 Corbo, S., 151a, (157d).  
 Corman, C. E., (239a).  
 Cort, W. W., (128c).  
 Costello, L. C., 114d.  
 Coursen, B. W., 54t, 142x, 143n.  
 Courtney, W. D., (378a).  
 Covalt, D. B., (247cx).  
 Cox, D. D., 228a.  
 Cridland, C. C., 43b.  
 Crites, J. L., 51a.  
 Crittenden, H. W., 142y, (142z).  
 Crofton, H. D., 267a, 267b, 267c.  
 Cross, jr., J. H., 247ck, 355h.  
 Crosse, J. E., (56d), (136j).  
 Crosskey, M. E., (47g).  
 Crosskey, R. W., 47g, 85d.  
 Kumarasamy, K., (120j).  
 Cvjetanović, V., 307a.  
 Czebotariw, R. S., 170d.  
 D'Abrera, V. St. E., 132a, 220b.  
 D'Acuña, G., (203a).  
 Dagert B., C., (300y).  
 Dalin, M. V., 255bl.  
 Dalling, T., 311f.  
 Daly, E. F., 55g.  
 Danaraj, T. J., (5h), 132b.  
 Dao, C., 108d.  
 Darbon, A., 212a.  
 Darski, J., 180n.  
 Dassanayake, W. L. P., (135b).  
 D'Aubenton, F., (97e).  
 Daugherty, J. W., 30e.  
 Dave, P. J., 119a.  
 David, H. V., (213g).  
 Davidson, M., 280a.  
 Davies, J. B., 126c.  
 Davies, S. F. M., 184a.  
 Davis, A. D., 247dx.  
 Davis, M. R., (5d).  
 Dawes, B., 260a, 260b.  
 Dawson, C., (247ck).  
 Deblock, S., (191b), 191d.  
 Delic, S., (307c), 307g.  
 Demaeayer, E. M., (16f).  
 Demarchi, M., 344a.  
 De Meillon, B., 103d, 103be.  
 Demidova, N. V., 166bd.  
 Dence, W. A., 128h.  
 Denisoff, N., 83b.  
 Dery, D. W., 39j, 55i.  
 Deschiens, R., 190a.  
 De Silva, J., (135b).  
 Deslandes, N., (57f), (286e).  
 Deubert, K. H., 387a, 387b.  
 Dewhurst, L. W., 247ce.  
 DeWitt, R. M., 164e.  
 DeWitt, W. B., 5o, (5q).  
 DeWolfe, T. A., (143p).  
 Dhage, K. R., (119a).  
 D'Hausy, R., 130b.  
 Díaz Muñoz, A., (253b).  
 Díaz-Rivera, R. S., 198b.  
 Díaz-Ungria, C., 58a, (134a), (287d), (370a), 370b.  
 Dick, J. R., 168b.  
 Dickerson, O. J., 142e.  
 Dieter, A., 367a.  
 Dijk, W. J. O. M. van, 302a.  
 Dinnik, J. A., 209a, 209b.  
 Dinnik, N. N., (209a).  
 Dissanaika, A. S., 114c, 245a.  
 Dissanaika, G. A., 30o.  
 Dobrinina, I. L., (46t).  
 Dobrovolny, C. G., (1031).  
 Dobrowolski, K. A., 180e.  
 Dodd, D. C., 263b.  
 Dogel, V. A., 324a.  
 Dollfus, R. P., 82c, 82d, 82e, 86a, 87a, 87b, 87c, 87d, 87e, 87f, 97b, 97c, 97d, 191a, 313a.  
 Doncaster, C. C., (262g).  
 Doncaster, R., 14b, 93c, (203b).  
 Done, J. T., (67b), 300h.  
 Donoso, F., 203b.  
 Doren, G., 93b.



- Dorpe, A. van den, 192a.  
Dorrington, J. E., 41a.  
Douchet, C., (225a).  
Douglas, L. T., 128b, 247ed.  
Douvres, F. W., (39s), 55k,  
55 l, (187e), 247bz.  
Dow, C., 311d.  
Drolsom, P. N., 143d, 268i.  
Dropkin, V. H., 48o.  
Drózdź, J., (256c).  
Drudge, J. H., 247k, (247bw),  
247di.  
Dubois, G., 211a, 211b.  
Düwel, D., (27b), (27e).  
Duggan, J. J., 29a, 231a.  
Duke, B. O. L., 9b, 85a, 85e,  
85j.  
Dungal, N., 369a.  
Dwork, K. G., (5v).  
Dyk, V., 158b, 291f.  
Dzhems-Levi, D. E., 46d.  
Džuvić, A., 307f.  
Edelstein, I. A., 255a.  
Eder, H., (320b).  
Edeson, J. F. B., 9f, 64o, (64y),  
(85g), (300v).  
Edgerton, L. J., 115c.  
Edney, J. M., (274d).  
Edwards, E. E., 245g.  
Ehrlich, I., 111a.  
Einhorn, A., (5v).  
Elam, G. W., (247di).  
El Azzawi, J. A. H., 96a.  
El Halim, M. I. A., (99a).  
Ellenby, C., 47i, 48k, 135g,  
245i.  
El-Mawla, N. G., (242c).  
El-Nagar, H., 248b.  
El Raii, F., (242a).  
El Razzak, M. A., (172b).  
Elsdon-Dew, R., 62b, (377a).  
El Serafy, G., 16c.  
Emanuiloff, I., 319a.  
Emerrick, R. J., (124a).  
Emro, J., (247dc).  
Endo, B. Y., 268d.  
Engel, R., 135b.  
English, P. B., (90a).  
Enigk, K., 27b, 27e, 69c, 296b.  
Enzie, F. D., 6a, (168c).  
Eppe, J. M., 54g, 143c.  
Epshtein, S. I., 255p.  
Erasmus, D. A., 267g.  
Ergens, R., 305b.  
Ergün, H., (69c).  
Erhardová, B., 305d.  
Ermolova, E. N., 166b.  
Ernberg, T., (75a).  
Essawy, M. A., (242e).  
Etges, F. J., 247dt.  
Euzéby, J., 325, 391.  
Euzet, L., 211c.  
Evans, A. S., 30j.  
Evans, H. E., 39x.  
Evdokimova, S. V., 255d.  
Ezzat, M. A. E., 99a, 346a.  
Fahmy, M. A. M., (320c).  
Faiguenbaum, J., (14c), 93a,  
203a.  
Fairbairn, D., 135d, 218a, 247ci.  
Fang, J. C., (222a).  
Farooqi, H. U., 69e, 315b, 315c.  
Faust, E. C., 347a.  
Favard, P., 224a.  
Feder, W. A., 142o, 143r,  
(247ch), (373a).  
Federmann, M., (27b).  
Feldmesser, J., 142p, 247ch.  
Feng, L. C., 222f.  
Fenwick, D. W., 245c, (262g),  
294a.  
Ferdinando, F. D., (120j).  
Ferguson, F. F., 80k, 128d,  
186f.  
Fernández, E., 93d.  
Ferretti, G., (10a), (88a).  
Ferris, J. M., (269i).  
Ferris, V. R., 143i, 269i.  
Ferver, A. F., 142z.  
Fielding, M. J., (143s), (210a).  
Filmer, D. B., (138a).  
Fisher, E. G., (115a).  
Fisher, F. M., 247fb.  
Fisher, P. D., 355g.  
Fitzsimmons, W. M., 85i, 245h.  
Flech, H., 101d.  
Flores-Barroeta, L., 285a, 287d.  
Ford, H. W., 54u, 373a.  
Forsyth, D. M., 205a, 250b,  
300s.  
Foster, H. H., 142f.  
Foster, R., 267d, 267f.  
Foster, W. B., (30e).  
Fotadar, D. N., 126a, (126b).  
Fraga de Azevedo, J., 5f, 103s.  
Frandsen, K. J., 379a.  
Frank, G. H., (103d).  
Franz, K. N., (80o).  
Freed, J. E., (247et).  
Freedman, L., 377a.  
Freeman, R. F. H., 246c.  
Freeman, R. S., 247cn.  
Freitas, J. F. Teixeira de, 286c.  
French, N., 271a.  
Frick, L. P., (5j), (80c).  
Friedman, F., 299a.  
Fritsch, A., (5v).  
Fritts, D. H., 123c.  
Frolova, V. G., 46t.  
Fry, N. C., 95a.  
Frye, W. W., (80e).  
Gabinus, O., 369b.  
Gabuniya, L. V., (255y).  
Gaenko, G. P., 46k.  
Gaines, J. G., (298a).  
Galdames, M., (93b).  
Galliard, H., 350a, 372a.  
Galyamina, V. D., 46ba, 255s.  
Gambino, J. J., 247m.  
Gamet, A., (212c).  
Ganatra, R. D., 33a.  
Gancarz, Z., 222 l, 222m, 222n.  
Garnham, P. C. C., 300b.  
Gaskin, T. A., 143j.  
Gaud, J., 103c, 103y.  
Gavel, I. I., 166 o.  
Gavez, E., 307b.  
Geft, V. M., 46v.  
Geftter, V. A., 46r.  
Geller, F. I., (46bc).  
Gemmell, M. A., 90c, 90d,  
140a.  
Gerner-Smidt, M., 369c.  
Gibbs, B. J., 355c.  
Gibbs, H. C., 107g, 217a.  
Gibson, T. E., 9d, 67b, 169a,  
241a, (300h).  
Gigitashvili, M. S., 46bb.  
Gilbert, A. B., (135g).  
Gildenblat, A. A., 382c, 382d.  
Giles, J. E., 11a.  
Gill, D. L., 143a.  
Gilles, H. M., 197a.  
Gillespie, R. F., (42a).  
Gillies, M. T., 300u.  
Ginetsinskaya, T. A., 324f.  
Ginsberg, A., 209c.  
Giraldi, G., (193a).  
Giraud, G., 348a.  
Giraud, J., (130a).  
Giraun, A., (374a).  
Glebova, A. A., (46bd).  
Glikina, E. L., 255bd.  
Goffart, H., 136g, 316b.  
Goheen, A. C., (142q), (268f).  
Goil, M. M., 69g, 245b, 315a.  
Goigny, H., (213c).  
Goldberg, E., 247c, 247cq.  
Golden, A. M., 54e, 54f, 55d,  
269a, 269b.  
Golubev, V. M., (166f).  
Golvan, Y. J., 97a, 191e.  
Gomberg, H. J., (39f).  
Gomez, J. J., (186a).  
Goncharov, A. P., (65a).  
Goncharuk, E. G., (166 o).  
Gong, K. S., 223p.  
Gonzales-Mugaburu, L., 375a.  
González Barranco, D., (253c).  
González Castro, J., 58c, 58e,  
58g, (58h), 58i, 58j, 374a.  
González Fouquet, H., 14d.  
Good, J. M., 268c, 269e, (269k),  
269r.  
Goodchild, C. G., 30i, 247a,  
247b.  
Goodey, J. B., 48a, 48d, 48 l,  
136a.  
Goodman, J. D., 39h.  
Goodwin, L. G., 16a, 16b, 16c,  
204a, 205b.  
Goplen, B. P., (142 l).  
Gordadze, G. N., (255y).  
Gordon, H. McL., 12b, 12f,  
(47j), 273a.  
Gordon, R. M., 230d.  
Gorodilova, I. I., 46p.  
Gorshkov, I. P., 382e.

# INDEX OF AUTHORS

- Goryachev, P. P., 321d.  
 Gossett, F. O., (247de).  
 Gould, S. E., (39f).  
 Govorka, Y. P., 309e.  
 Grabda, B., 180r.  
 Graber, M., 289a.  
 Grabowicz, S., (256f).  
 Gracey, J. F., (283a).  
 Gracia Rodrigo, A., (370b).  
 Graham, T. W., 142g, (268i), (298a).  
 Grainger, J., 61c, 159a.  
 Greasley, J., (206a).  
 Greenberg, J., 168g.  
 Gregory, R. P., (247de).  
 Grenier, P., 350f.  
 Gresson, R. A., 267e.  
 Grétilat, S., 82f, (390a), 390b.  
 Griffiths, I., (260b).  
 Grigorev, N. K., 382f.  
 Grigoryan, G. A., 65c, 166r.  
 Grodhaus, G., 247ex.  
 Grollman, S., (114d).  
 Grossman-Pojmańska, T., 180p.  
 Grounds, J. G., (230c), 230m.  
 Groves, T. W., 67c.  
 Grundmann, A. W., 247j.  
 Guerrier, P., 98a.  
 Guevara Pozo, D., (58f).  
 Guilford, H. G., 39d.  
 Gujral, J. S., 236e.  
 Gupalenko, A. M., 65d.  
 Gupta, N. K., 282a, 282b, 282c, 282d.  
 Gupta, S. P., 32d, 32f.  
 Guttowa, A., 170b, 180o.  
 Gviniashvili, S. P., (255y).  
 Gvozdev, E. V., 165c, 326.  
 Haage, H., (172d), (317c).  
 Habibe, O., (14b), (93c).  
 Hadlow, W. J., (55p).  
 Haenecour, F., (83b).  
 Hagedorn, D. J., 163d.  
 Haglund, W. A., (54h).  
 Hague, N. G., 48t, 56b.  
 Hahn, S., 259b.  
 Hairston, N. G., 352b.  
 Halama, A. K., 171a.  
 Halawani, A., 242a.  
 Halberg, F., (135b).  
 Haley, A. J., 79a, 114f, 247cv, (247cw).  
 Hall, J. E., 247dq.  
 Hammons, R. O., (268c).  
 Hanks, L. V., 30d, (30h).  
 Hannon, C. I., (54u).  
 Hargis, jr., W. J., 39o, 247u.  
 Harkema, R., 247ds.  
 Harry, H. W., 103f, (103p).  
 Hashimoto, I., (359c).  
 Haskins, W. T., 247eo.  
 Hattwich, H. R., 202a.  
 Hausman, S. A., 164c.  
 Hawking, F., 64r, 376a.  
 Hawkins, jr., W. W., (123c).  
 Hayashi, S., (121a).  
 Healy, A. J., 49a.  
 Heck, jr., O. B., 355i.  
 Hedrick, R. M., 39e.  
 Heiling, A., (136g).  
 Heisch, R. B., (126g).  
 Henderson, V. E., 47a.  
 Herlich, H., (81b), 168a, 187d, 247er, 299b.  
 Hernandez, A., 5w.  
 Hervé, A., 345d.  
 Hesling, J. J., (56b), 262c.  
 Hesterman, E. R., (214a).  
 Hevia, H., 93e.  
 Hewitt, W. B., 142q, 268f.  
 Heyes, J. K., (48u).  
 Heyneman, D., 114i, (128a), 247n.  
 Hidalgo, E., (285a), (287d).  
 Highton, R. B., (213c).  
 Hirsch, A., 264a.  
 Hirschmann, H., (143e).  
 Hoegl, E. E., (247da).  
 Hoerlein, A. B., (6d).  
 Hörning, B., 92b.  
 Hoffman, G. L., 30b, 39w, 247d, 247i.  
 Hollingham, E. A., (103be).  
 Hollis, J. P., 54m, 135h, 210a, 268h.  
 Holmes, E. G., 230o.  
 Holmes, J. C., 247bc.  
 Holst, E. M., 239a.  
 Holz, J., 235b.  
 Hooper, D. J., (48d), 136h.  
 Hopkins, C. A., (30g), 114g, (233d).  
 Hopkins, S. H., 247g.  
 Hopper, B. E., 54n.  
 Horner, R., (62b).  
 Howard, H. W., (245d).  
 Howell, H. B., (378a).  
 Hoyme, J. B., (247d).  
 Hsü, C. F., (222a).  
 Hsü, C. Y., (108b), (108f), (108i).  
 Hsü, H. F., 5i, 5n, 5z, 5bg, (247x), 300o.  
 Hsu, K. C. [Chengtu], (122a).  
 Hsu, K. C. [Wuschih], (122a).  
 Hsü, M. C., 361a.  
 Hsü, P. Y., (108f).  
 Hsü, S. Y. Li, (5i), (5n), (5z), (5bg), 247x, (300o).  
 Huang, M. H., 108e.  
 Huang, W. H., 361b.  
 Hubbard, E. D., (247cs).  
 Hubbard, J. A., (233b).  
 Hubendick, B., 57b, 103w, 103bh, (352b).  
 Hubinger, R., 171c.  
 Huestis, D. W., (199a).  
 Huff, C. G., 39b.  
 Huggins, E. J., 247co, 247dm, 275a.  
 Hughes, D. L., (311g).  
 Huijsman, C. A., 137a.  
 Hunter, A. H., 293a.  
 Hurtado, R., (203a).  
 Hussey, K. L., 128c.  
 Husson, R. A., 350e.  
 Hutchison, W. M., (114g), 247ep.  
 Hutton, E. M., (11a).  
 Hutton, P. W., 300r.  
 Hutton, R. F., (247en), 247ew.  
 Hwang, J. C., 66e, 247bt.  
 Hynes, H. B. N., (9c), 85n.  
 Iijima, T., (359d).  
 Ilijaš, B., 310b.  
 Immametova, A. D., (46d).  
 Inglis, W. G., 52a, 126f, 276b.  
 Ingulskaya, I. I., (255c).  
 International Commission on Zoological Nomenclature, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334.  
 Isaev, L. M., 133a, 255x.  
 Ishii, Y., 314a.  
 Ishizaki, T., 359a.  
 Ismagilova, R. G., 166c.  
 Ito, J., 122b.  
 Ivershina, E. M., (165b).  
 Ivey, M. H., (247cl).  
 Jacob, H., (208a).  
 Jain, G. P., 52c, 267i.  
 Jain, S. L., 226e, 247f.  
 Jame, P., (212a).  
 James, T., 377c.  
 Jansen, J., 176.  
 Jansen, jr., J., 162a, 162b.  
 Janssens, P. G., 212d.  
 Jarecka, L., 180b, 207b, 207g.  
 Jarrett, W. F. H., 67i, 148a, 311c, (311d).  
 Jaskoski, B. J., 35b.  
 Jayewardene, L. G., (205b).  
 Jeffery, G. M., (30o), (247et).  
 Jellison, W. L., 55p.  
 Jenkins, W. R., (54t), (142x), (142ba), (143n).  
 Jennings, F. W., (67i), (148a), (311c), (311d).  
 Jensen, H. J., 269p, 378a.  
 Jiménez, E., (203a).  
 Jiménez-Quirós, O., 285b, 285c.  
 Johansson, D., 304a.  
 Johnson, A. W., (48u).  
 Johnson, D. W., (247dc).  
 Johnson, R. W., (48o).  
 Johnston, T., 274c.  
 Jonasson, G., (369b).  
 Jones, A. W., 42a.  
 Jones, F. G. W., 144a, 152a, 183b.  
 Jordan, H. E., 247dy.  
 Jordan, P., (64c), 230k.  
 Jordano, D., (58a).  
 Jovov, K., (307c), (307g).  
 Joyeux, C., 24a, 211d.  
 Jung, R. C., 5be.



- Kadenatsii, A. N., 165k.  
 Kagan, I. G., 5p, 80b, 156e, 247dv, (299a).  
 Kaletskaya, S. L., 383c.  
 Kamaryt, P., 22a.  
 Kantor, S., (6b), (31a), 247df.  
 Kartavtzen, G. I., 166n.  
 Karunaratne, M. D. R., (213g).  
 Kašák, V., 386c.  
 Kasyanova, K. A., 46bd.  
 Kats, K. M., (46b).  
 Katz, F. F., 247cr.  
 Kazubski, S., 1c.  
 Kazubski, S. L., 17b, 68e.  
 Keh, B., (247ex).  
 Keith, R. K., (12a), (12e).  
 Kelley, G. W., 6d, (114h), (299c).  
 Kelley, jr., G. W., 66b.  
 Kellina, O. I., 255e.  
 Kelov, D. N., (166d).  
 Kenawy, M. R., 242c.  
 Kennett, jr., R. L., (247df).  
 Kent, J. F., (5u).  
 Kerr, K. B., 247eh.  
 Kershaw, W. E., 64t.  
 Kersten, W., (320b).  
 Kessel, J. F., 3001.  
 Keymer, I. F., (311b).  
 Khalil, H. M., (242e).  
 Khanbegyan, R. A., (65c).  
 Khande, L., (255 o).  
 Khanson, K., (255 o).  
 Kharchenko, O. N., 1661.  
 Khomchenko, S. I., 255w.  
 Khorava, G. V., (255c).  
 Khristin, L. I., 255bk.  
 Kingsbury, P. A., 169b.  
 Kingston, N., 247t.  
 Kirk, R., 43c.  
 Kirkpatrick, J. D., 115b.  
 Kiryanova, E. S., 71c, 173a, 173b, 177.  
 Kisielewska, K., 1a, 17c, 207c.  
 Kitaev, Y. M., 255r.  
 Kiyashko, N. T., (255h).  
 Kleckner, A. L., (91a).  
 Klein, O., (93e).  
 Klekovkin, L. N., 166bc.  
 Klesov, M. D., 71g, 261a.  
 Klexer, H. L., 247ca.  
 Klimeš, B., (291b).  
 Klimt, C. R., (96a).  
 Klotzel, K., 286d.  
 Kloss, G. R., (57d), 286g.  
 Knapp, S. E., 228h.  
 Knewallner, K., 171b.  
 Knight, R. A., (187d).  
 Kobayashi, Y., (359a).  
 Koch, L. W., 270a.  
 Kohn, S., (125a).  
 Kojima, K., (238a), (359b).  
 Kolb, E., 92c.  
 Kolev, G., (385a).  
 Kolloto, B., (319b), (319c).  
 Koltveit, A., (116b).  
 Komandarev, S., (385a).  
 Komiya, Y., 122a, 238a, 359b, 359c, 359d.  
 Kopilof, S., (396b), (247q).  
 Koppisch, E., (156d).  
 Korda, P., (256d).  
 Korpaczewska, W., 207e.  
 Kosmachevski, V. V., 255m.  
 Kossakowski, S., 256f.  
 Kou, C. C., 182c, 182d.  
 Kozar, Z., 170a, 319b, 319c.  
 Kozicka, J., 180q, 207d, 207i.  
 Kraft, I. A., 255k.  
 Kramptz, H. E., 172a.  
 Krasovitski, Z. I., 46bf.  
 Kravchuk, V. F., (46t).  
 Kresan, A. S., (166 o).  
 Krishnan, K. S., 236a.  
 Krishnaswami, A. K., (236d).  
 Krotov, A. I., 46b, 382i.  
 Kruidenier, F. J., 164h, 247cm, 247do.  
 Krull, W. H., 25a.  
 Krusberg, L. R., 53a, 143e.  
 Kühn, H., 316a.  
 Kuiper, K., 163b.  
 Kulakowska, O. P., (170d).  
 Kume, S., 81d.  
 Kumm, H., 366a.  
 Kung, D. S., 223m.  
 Kuntz, R. E., 55h, (55o), 80d, 80f, 186e.  
 Kuo, N. K., (108k).  
 Kuo, P. F., 222j.  
 Kurdina, A. A., 46s.  
 Kurtze, H., 27c.  
 Lämmle, G., 172c, 317a.  
 Lagrange, E., 60b, 157c.  
 Lagrault, J., (130b).  
 Lahitte, F. G., 212c.  
 Laigret, J., (5k).  
 Laing, A. B. G., (64y), (300v).  
 Laird, M., 21c, 64z, 107e.  
 Lalitha, C. M., (34a), (120b), (129a).  
 Lalitha, P. S., (129b).  
 Lambotte-Légrand, C., (83a).  
 Lambotte-Légrand, J., 83a.  
 Lampe, B., (320a).  
 Lampert, R., (80e).  
 Lamy, H., (212b).  
 Lamy, L., (212b).  
 Landram, J. F., (187c).  
 Langbehn, H. R., (80d), (186e).  
 Lanoix, J. N., 103o.  
 Lapage, G., 335.  
 Large, E. C., (371a).  
 Larivière, M., 101c, (101f).  
 Lartigue, J. J., 101b.  
 Lau, N. E., 355j.  
 Lautenschlager, E. W., 299g.  
 Lavoipierre, M. M. J., 9h, 85m, 300g.  
 Lavrov, L. I., 165f.  
 Lawless, D. K., (80d), (80f), (186e).  
 Lazarov, E., (27d).  
 Leach, R., 47e.  
 Lear, B., (18b), 143m.  
 LeBeau, R. W., (123d).  
 Lee, B. K., (317b), (317c).  
 Lee, D. L., 52d, 267j, 267k.  
 Lee, R. D., 80j.  
 Lee, W. C., (182f).  
 Leeper, M., (255 o).  
 Leigh, W. H., 39g, 247e.  
 Leiper, J. W. G., 67f.  
 Leland, jr., S. E., (247k), 247bw, (247di).  
 Lemon, F. R., (186b).  
 leRoux, P. L., (10b), 64g, 64h, 64i, 64j, 64k.  
 Lesser, E., 247bq.  
 Lester, E., 371a.  
 Levchenko, K. I., (46bg).  
 Le Viguelloux, J., (101a).  
 Levine, N. D., 6b, 31a, 116c, 247br.  
 Levit, M. S., 255t.  
 Levitanskaya, P. B., (46r).  
 Lewert, R. M., 156c.  
 Lewis, D. J., 85h, (300b).  
 Lewis, G. D., 54q, 269q.  
 Lewis, R. A., (33a).  
 Lewis, S., (247cy).  
 Li, P. S., (222i).  
 Lie Kian Joe, 80a.  
 Lienert, E., 171e.  
 Lieske, H., (172d), (317b), (317c).  
 Likhotsinskaya, M. V., (2551).  
 Lin, C. L., (222h).  
 Lin, L. C., 108j.  
 Lin, M. C., 223a.  
 Lin, S. S., (801).  
 Lindhardt, K., 380a.  
 Lindquist, W. D., 35c.  
 Lindtrop, G. T., 255c.  
 Lingard, W. F., 199a.  
 Link, R. P., 116a.  
 Lisitskaya, L. S., 46e.  
 Littlejohn, A., 41b.  
 Litvishko, N. T., (166f), 309a.  
 Liu, C. S., 222i.  
 Liu, G. Y. H., 247cl.  
 Liu, J., 108b, 108f, 108g.  
 Liu, T. S., (222p).  
 Liu, W. T., (222f).  
 Liu, Y. K., (108b), (108i).  
 Lizcano Herrera, J., 287a, 287b.  
 Llewellyn, J., 246a, (246c).  
 Lobato Paraense, W., 57e, 57f, 286e.  
 Lodha, K. R., (34f).  
 Long, S., 182e, 182f.  
 Loof, P. A. A., 48f, 262f.  
 Loos, C. A., 269g, 269h.  
 López-Neyra, C. R., 58b, 58d, 287f, 370a.  
 Lord, R. A., 186c.  
 Lordello, L. G. E., 54i, 57a, 147k, 153a, 286b, 286f.  
 Loring, L. B., (269p).

- Lothe, D. F., 64f.  
 Lownsbey, B. F., 18a, 142r.  
 Lubinsky, G., 218d.  
 Luc, M., 48c, 48h.  
 Lucas, G. B., 269m.  
 Luckner, J. T., (55k), (247bz).  
 Lucký, Z., 291c, 291h.  
 Lui, A., (111a).  
 Lukashenko, N. P., 46a.  
 Lukin, E. I., 321b.  
 Lukina, A. P., 309f.  
 Lund, E. E., 39r, 128c, 247bu.  
 Luttermoser, G. W., 247v.  
 Lynch, J. E., 247da, 247db.
- Ma, S. F., (222f).  
 McCaslin, R. L., (541).  
 McCauley, J. E., 39z.  
 McCowen, M. C., 247de.  
 McCraw, B. M., 228e.  
 Macdonald, E. M., (5e), 5bb, (39n), 80i, (114j), (247ck), (247eg).  
 McEwen, A. F., (168g).  
 McFadzean, J. A., (64v), 64w.  
 McGlohan, N. E., 269c.  
 McGregor, I. A., (64v).  
 McGuire, D. C., 269d.  
 McGuire, J. M., 142h.  
 Machmer, J. H., 363b.  
 McIntyre, W. I. M., (67i), (148a), (311c), (311d).  
 Mack, R. M., (247br).  
 McKeever, S., 128g.  
 Mackenzie, A., 169d, 311a.  
 Mackerras, M. J., 252b.  
 McKeveit, M., (89a).  
 Mackiewicz, J. S., (39x).  
 MacLagan, D. S., 61a.  
 Maclean, G., 28b.  
 MacLean, J. T., (199a).  
 MacLean, R. D., 45a.  
 McLoughlin, D. K., (66e).  
 McMahon, J. P., 213c.  
 McMullen, D. B., 103p.  
 McNeil, C. W., 247bn.  
 Macpherson, M., 247l.  
 McTaggart, H. S., 47f.  
 Macy, R. W., 299e.  
 Madsen, H., (110b), 110c.  
 Maegraith, B., 44a.  
 Magalhães, E. M. de, (5f).  
 Magner, J. M., (126d).  
 Mahmood, A. H., 320c.  
 Mahon, J., 107i, (109b).  
 Mai, W. F., (54q), 54r, (115a), (115b), 142a, (268a), (269q).  
 Mailloux, M., (101d).  
 Majka, W. I., (170d).  
 Makarov, P. V., 113b.  
 Makhmudova, S. A., 255n.  
 Maksic, D., (116c).  
 Malakatis, G. M., (186e).  
 Malczewski, A., 256e.  
 Maldonado, J. F., 5s, 80h.
- Maligin, S. A., 255i.  
 Malinina, K. N., (46s).  
 Mamedov, A. A., 166g.  
 Mammen, M. L., (236a).  
 Manakov, N. N., (65e).  
 Mandahl-Barth, G., 10c.  
 Mankau, R., 142s.  
 Mann, K. H., 243a.  
 Mansfield, M. E., 35d.  
 Manson-Bahr, P. E. C., 230e.  
 Mansour, T. E., 201a.  
 Manter, H. W., 55j.  
 Mao, C. P., 5b.  
 Mao, S. P., 222e, (222g).  
 March, H. N., 5k.  
 Margolis, L., 218e.  
 Marill, F. G., 103t, 103u, 350c.  
 Markell, E. K., 127a, (233a), 336.  
 Markov, G. S., 324e.  
 Markova, T. G., 321c.  
 Markovich, I. N., (255bi).  
 Marks, C., 62c.  
 Marquardt, W. C., (123c).  
 Marsh, C. L., 114h.  
 Marshall, W. K., (90b).  
 Martin, B., (67i).  
 Martin, G. C., (48o), 262j.  
 Martin, W., 164g.  
 Martin, W. E., 128f.  
 Martinov, V. F., 46q.  
 Martos-Gutiérrez, M. L., (58j), (374a).  
 Maruashvili, G. M., 255y.  
 Massey, C. L., 55f.  
 Mataika, J. U., (64d), (245j).  
 Matanović, D., (307a).  
 Mathews, J., (247cs).  
 Mathies, jr., A. W., 228d.  
 Matoff, K., 69d.  
 Matov, K., 309d, 358a, 358d, 358e.  
 Mats, A. N., (255bi).  
 Matveev, A. A., (65e).  
 Matzke, P., (13a).  
 Mayhew, R. L., 247dh, 247dk.  
 Mazzotti, L., 253b, 253c.  
 Meagher, J. W., 36a.  
 Mehra, K. N., (247cm).  
 Meijneke, C. A. R., 131a.  
 Mello, J. P. de, 230i.  
 Mello, L. M. de, 284a.  
 Melnikov, P. P., 255q.  
 Menon, M. N., (95d).  
 Menzel, M. Y., (143h).  
 Meranze, D. R., (5p), (80b).  
 Mereminski, A. I., (166a).  
 Meshman, M. D., 46g.  
 Metselaar, D., (302b).  
 Mettrick, D. F., 126e, 245f.  
 Meyer, M. C., 72, 247dn.  
 Michajłow, W., 68a, 180m.  
 Michel, J. F., (67a), 169c, 300i.  
 Michelson, E. H., 164i.  
 Michi, V., 306a.  
 Mikačić, D., 310a.  
 Mikailov, T. K., 71f.
- Milhade, J., (101a).  
 Miller, G. C., 112a, (247dh), (247dk), (247ds), 274d.  
 Miller, J. H., (80e).  
 Miller, M. J., 80n, 80o.  
 Miller, P. M., 142b, 269f, 269j, 292a.  
 Minker, E., (318a).  
 Minning, W., 317d.  
 Minz, G., 160a, 234a.  
 Miretskaya, R. L., 46f.  
 Mitchenko, I. K., 46w.  
 Mitrokhin, V. U., 364a, 382j.  
 Mitskevich, V. Y., 113a.  
 Mkrtchyan, S. A., 166bb.  
 Mode, C. J., 232a.  
 Mohiyuddin, S., 237a.  
 Molev, E. V., 321a.  
 Monteoliva Hernández, M., 58f.  
 Montreuil, P. L., 21e, 21f.  
 Moon, A. P., 80c.  
 Moore, D. J., (299e).  
 Moore, E. L., (143d), (268i).  
 Moore, E. N., 349c.  
 Moore, J. P., 196a.  
 Moore, R., 28d.  
 Morais, A. T. de, 390f.  
 Morais, T. de, 345a, 345b, 345c.  
 Morehouse, W. G., (247et).  
 Morgan, H. V., 248a.  
 Morgan, O. D., 54p.  
 Morilleau, R., (212a).  
 Mosbech, J., 384a.  
 Moshkovski, S. D., 255u.  
 Moskvina, S. N., 382k.  
 Most, H., (5ba), (233c).  
 Mouchet, J., (350f).  
 Mountain, W. B., 20a, 20b.  
 Moyses, W. J., (271b).  
 Msangi, A. S., (28b), (85k).  
 Müller, G., 202b.  
 Mueller, J. F., 247z, 247ba, 247bg.  
 Muirhead-Thomson, R. C., 352a.  
 Mukvoz, L. G., 255z.  
 Mulligan, W., (67i), (148a), (311c), (311d).  
 Mulvey, R. H., 21b, 218b.  
 Munnecke, D. E., (104a).  
 Mushinski, E. D., (46g).  
 Mykytowycz, R., 214a.
- Nagaty, H. F., 70b, (242d), 242e, 242f.  
 Nagibina, L. F., (182a).  
 Naimark, D. H., 5t.  
 Nair, C. P., (236a).  
 Nambudiri, P. N., 226d.  
 Narayandas, M. G., 236b.  
 Nardi, E., 308b.  
 Nelson, B. V., (247db).  
 Nelson, G. S., 64x, (126g), 213d, 230a, 230b, 230c, (230g), 230p, 230q, 300p.  
 Newhall, A. G., (54q), 143k.



- Newsome, J., 9e, 641, 64m, (317d).  
 Nicholas, W. L., 9c, (85n).  
 Nielsen, L. W., (53a).  
 Niewiadomska, K., 207f, (207i).  
 Nikitin, V. F., 166bf.  
 Nikulin, T. G., 3821, 383a.  
 Nishiğara, H., (233a).  
 Noble, E. R., 247r.  
 Noda, K., 247bm.  
 Nolf, L. O., (39b).  
 Nor El-Din, G., 96b.  
 Northam, J. I., 114k.  
 Norton, D. C., 142m.  
 Nosik, A. F., 166f.  
 Novak, G. E., 133b.  
 Novikova, M., 166u.  
 Nuber, K., 259a.  
 Nusbaum, C. J., 142i, (142j).  
 Nyberg, W., 30k.  
 O'Bannon, J. H., 1431, (2691).  
 O'Brien, W., 300q.  
 Ocheret, A. M., (2551).  
 Odening, K., (202a).  
 O'Donoghue, J. G., 106a.  
 Ogren, R. E., 247bb, 247du, 247ea.  
 Oliver, D. R., 216a.  
 Oliver-González, J., (5t), (80h), (80k), (103bd), 156d, (247dv).  
 Olivier, L. J., (103h), (247eo), (352b).  
 Ollerenshaw, C. B., 78a, 300j.  
 Olsen, L. S., (6d), (66b), 299c.  
 Olsen, O. W., 247ct.  
 Olson, L. J., (5e), (114j), 247cz, (247eg).  
 Omori, N., 314b.  
 Oostenbrink, M., 48e, (48f), (131a), 163a.  
 Oparin, P. G., 166v, (386d).  
 Oram, R. H., 219a.  
 Orekhov, M. D., 166d.  
 Ormeli, N. Y., 46h.  
 Osborne, H. G., 12d.  
 Osche, G., 315e.  
 Oshmarin, P. G., 68c.  
 Osikovski, E., (358a).  
 Osipov, A. N., 382m.  
 Ošmarin, P. G., 386d.  
 Oswald, V. H., 164a, 299f.  
 Otto, G. F., 39a.  
 Ouden, H. den 163e.  
 Ovazza, M., (97e).  
 Ovchinnikova, T. I., 71b.  
 Ozeretskoykaya, N. N., 255h, 255bg.  
 Ozerskaya, V. N., 65b.  
 Pali, M. A., 71i.  
 Palimpsestov, M. A., 65a.  
 Palmer, J. R., (80k), (186f).  
 Pan, P. Y., 223k.  
 Panferova, E. A., (46s).  
 Pankavich, J., (247dj).  
 Pannu, H. S., 34d.  
 Paramonov, A. A., 174a.  
 Parfitt, J. W., 67a, 249a.  
 Parker, J. C., 247cw.  
 Parker, K. G., 115a, (115c).  
 Parker, W. H., 241f.  
 Parmelee, W. E., (80j).  
 Parris, G. K., 54j.  
 Partyka, R. E., 268a.  
 Pasmanik, S., (203c).  
 Pasternak, N. D., 46y.  
 Pate, D. D., (91a).  
 Pate, J. B., (143b), 143h.  
 Paterson, D. E., 15a.  
 Pätälä, R., (368a).  
 Patnaik, B., 129b.  
 Patune, Y. Y., 166i, 382n.  
 Paulini, E., 103m.  
 Pavlov, P., 27d, 170c.  
 Pavlova, N. V., (382d).  
 Pavlović, R., 307e.  
 Pawlowski, L. K., 351a.  
 Pchelkina, A. A., (255bf).  
 Peebles, C. R., (164h), 247dg.  
 Pellegrini, D., 308a.  
 Pellegrino, J., 103k, (247fd).  
 Penner, L. R., (72), 247bl.  
 Pepler, W. J., 38a.  
 Peralta Zamora, L., 73.  
 Perera, S. A. N., (220c).  
 Perkins, E. J., 47h.  
 Perry, V. G., (54a), 142t, 142w.  
 Pesigan, T. P., 213a, 213b, 213c.  
 Peters, B. G., 56a.  
 Peters, L. E., 247dp.  
 Peterson, D. G., (218c).  
 Petri, L. H., 123c.  
 Petrochenko, V. I., 337.  
 Petrov, A. M., 46j.  
 Petrova, T. A., (71h).  
 Petrushevski, G. K., 324j, 3241.  
 Pfeiffer, H., 315d.  
 Phifer, K., (30m), 114a.  
 Phillips, P. H., (124a).  
 Phillips, T. N., 116b.  
 Phinney, G. J., (51a).  
 Pigiñiol, G., (345d).  
 Pilipenko, A. G., (133b).  
 Pistey, W. R., 247eu.  
 Pistor, W. J., (247ce).  
 Pitcher, R. S., 56d, 136j.  
 Pitchford, R. J., 103b, 103q, 103r, 103x, 103z, 103bg, (300x).  
 Pitts, T. D., 164b.  
 Platt, C. S., 272b.  
 Plummer, L. J., (5m), (5bc).  
 Podypolskaya, V. P., 255v.  
 Poirier, A., 350b.  
 Polovetskaya, A. A., (255y).  
 Polozhentsev, P. A., 174c.  
 Poluektov, A. M., 46z.  
 Polyakov, N. N., (166m).  
 Polyanski, Y. I., 324b, 324h.  
 Pomeroy, B. S., (175).  
 Pool, W. A., 183a.  
 Pope, A. L., (124a).  
 Popova, K. A., (65b).  
 Popova, T. I., 338.  
 Popova, Z. G., (71g), (261a), 261b.  
 Portal, A., (212a).  
 Porter, D. A., (81b), (168a), (187d).  
 Porter, R. J., (39b).  
 Portilla, J., (59a).  
 Potemkin, V. I., (382d).  
 Powell, N. T., 142j.  
 Poynter, D., 169e, 311g.  
 Premvati, 21a, 21d, 107f, 107j, 247ey.  
 Prentice, M. A., (2301).  
 Price, D. L., 51.  
 Price, J. L., 107b.  
 Prier, J. E., 123d.  
 Prieto Lorenzo, A., 254a, 254b.  
 Prokopić, J., 71d, 305a.  
 Prost, M., 170e, 207a, 256b.  
 Prummel, W., 163c.  
 Pruski, S., 256d.  
 Pruvost, A., (130a).  
 Przyjałkowski, Z., 207j.  
 Pucci, E., 357a.  
 Pugachevskaya, E. F., (255t).  
 Pullar, E. M., 90b.  
 Purohit, B. L., 349d.  
 Purohit, M. S., 34f.  
 Pushkarnath, 226b.  
 Puzei, O. V., (46f).  
 Raba, A., (101c).  
 Rabinowitz, D., 377b.  
 Race, S. R., 228f.  
 Radewald, J. D., (143t).  
 Radke, M. G., (5x).  
 Raghavan, N. G. S., (236a), (236d).  
 Raghavan, R. S., 120c.  
 Rahman, M. H., 120e.  
 Rai, P., 226f.  
 Rakotondramanga, (101b).  
 Ramamonjy-Ratrimo, H., 390d.  
 Ramoo, H., (236f).  
 Ramos-Morales, F., (198b).  
 Randrianarison, (101b).  
 Rao, S. R., 349a, 349b.  
 Raski, D. J., 18b, (142q), (143m), 143t, 147i, 147m, (268f).  
 Rau, G. J., 147c.  
 Rauchbach, K., 258b.  
 Raught, R. W., (247eb).  
 Rausch, R., 70a.  
 Rawes, D. A., (47d), 67e.  
 Rawson, D., (135e).  
 Ray, A. P., (236b).  
 Razumova, E. P., 133c.

- Read, C. P., 301, 30m, 30n, (39b), 156b.  
 Rebecq, J., (225b).  
 Rebois, R. V., (247ch).  
 Rees, G., 2671.  
 Reid, J. A., (85g), (300v).  
 Reid, R. W., 353b.  
 Reid, W. M., 391, 91a, 272a.  
 Reinhard, E. G., 30f.  
 Renninger, G., 143v.  
 Reynaud, R., (101e), (212e).  
 Reynolds, H. W., 143u, 2691.  
 Rezvikh, A. I., 166t.  
 Ribakova, N. I., 133d.  
 Ribaltovskii, O. V., 166w.  
 Ribelin, W. E., (247by).  
 Ricci, M., (151a), 157a, 157d.  
 Richards, A. G., (39b).  
 Richardson, M. D., (67b).  
 Richardson, T., 81a.  
 Ridley, D. S., (64q).  
 Riek, R. F., 12a, 12c, 89a.  
 Rifaat, M. A., (70b), 242d, (242e).  
 Rigby, J. E., 135c.  
 Riggs, R. D., 142k.  
 Riker, A. J., (39b).  
 Rit, J. M., (130b).  
 Ritchie, L. S., (5j), (5t), (5w), (5x).  
 Ritter, M., 24c, 24f.  
 Ritter, R., (24e), (24f).  
 Rivera-Anaya, J. D., (247dg).  
 Rivoalen, A., (101a).  
 Rizhikov, K. M., 291a.  
 Roberts, A., (28d).  
 Roberts, F. H. S., (89a).  
 Roberts, H. E., (241f).  
 Robinson, D. L. H., (64m), 64n, (317d).  
 Robinson, Jr., E. J., 247dr.  
 Robinson, H. A., (247ct).  
 Rocha, U. F., (114k).  
 Rodger, F. C., 300t.  
 Rodríguez, H., (93d).  
 Rodriguez, H. F., (5r).  
 Rodriguez, J. D., (247ev).  
 Rodríguez García, F., (58c), (58e).  
 Rodríguez M., J. D., 155a.  
 Rodriguez-Molina, R., 103bd.  
 Roels-Broadhurst, D. M., 16f.  
 Roenigk, W. J., 240a.  
 Rogers, E. W., 16d, 205c.  
 Rogers, W. P., 135c.  
 Rohde, R. A., (54t), 142ba.  
 Rohrbacher, Jr., G. H., 81b, 247cj.  
 Roman, E. A., 24b, 109a, 225a.  
 Romanov, I. V., 174d.  
 Romanova, N. P., (461).  
 Romero, G., (14c).  
 Ronald, K., 107c.  
 Rose, J., 241d.  
 Rose, J. H., 300k, 311b.  
 Ross, J. P., 268e.  
 Rossi-Espagnet, A., 60a.  
 Rothman, A. H., (301), (30n), 114e.  
 Rothstein, N., 247cc, 247eq.  
 Rowan, W. B., 39bd, 80g.  
 Rowlands, W. T., 100a.  
 Rubin, R., (362a).  
 Rubshtein, M. E., 46bg.  
 Ruehle, J. L., 55n.  
 Rui, D., 193a.  
 Ruiz del Rincón, E. C., (58c), (58e), (58g), 58h, (58i), 287e.  
 Rukavina, J., 307c.  
 Rummel, A. G., (386d).  
 Rusad, M., (80a).  
 Russell, Jr., H. T., 247s.  
 Rust, J. W., (247k).  
 Rutledge, E. A., (168d).  
 Rybicka, K., 1b, 180d, 207h.  
 Ryšavý, B., 305c.  
 Sadek, G., (242a).  
 Sadun, E. H., 801, 80m, 247bh, 247bi, (317b), (317c).  
 Saint Giron, M. C., (313a).  
 Samson, K. S., (168e), (247bs).  
 Samsonova, N. F., (46f).  
 Sanders, D. F., 85b, 245e, 252a.  
 Sandberg, E., 369d.  
 Sandner, H., (180p).  
 Sandosham, A. A., 146b.  
 Sankale, M., 101a.  
 Santa Maria, F. L., (9g).  
 Santiago, S., (198b).  
 Santmyer, P. H., (126d).  
 Santos, A. G. de los, 253a, (253b).  
 Sappenfield, R. W., (80e).  
 Sarajas, H. S. S., 368a.  
 Sarimsakov, F. S., 166h.  
 Sasa, M., 121a.  
 Sasser, J. N., (54d), (268d).  
 Sastry, G. A., (95d).  
 Sauer, M. R., 47b, 48m.  
 Savchenko, L. P., 255b.  
 Savchenko, V. S., 255g.  
 Savich, T. E., (255m).  
 Sawyer, T. K., 39c.  
 Sayre, R. M., 355f.  
 Saz, H. J., 233b.  
 Scarnell, J., (47d), (67e).  
 Schaaf, J., 320a.  
 Schacher, J. F., (132b).  
 Schad, G. A., 168e, (247bs), 247eb.  
 Schanzel, H., 291d, 291g.  
 Schao, Y. L., (122a).  
 Schenone, H., (93e).  
 Schiller, E. L., (30m).  
 Schinazi, L. A., (247el).  
 Schindler, A. F., 54o, 143f, 269n.  
 Schmidt-Hoensdorf, F., 92d.  
 Schmidtke, D., 92a.  
 Schmidtke, H. O., (92a).  
 Schmittner, S. M., (247cp).  
 Schneider, J., (350e).  
 Schofield, F. D., (64q).  
 Schott, G., (92d).  
 Schraibman, I. G., (300x).  
 Schubert, R., 354a, 354b.  
 Schwabe, C. W., 247el.  
 Schwabe, O., (272b).  
 Schwarte, L. H., (247ek).  
 Scorza, J. V., (300y).  
 Scott, J. A., 5e, (5bb), 39n, (80i), 114j, (247ck), 247eg.  
 Seale, C. C., (143g).  
 Seghetti, L., 81c.  
 Selim, M. K., (320c).  
 Sell, O. E., (187b).  
 Semenova, V. N., 46i.  
 Sen, H. G., (299c).  
 Sen, P., 26a.  
 Seneviratna, P., (34a), 241c.  
 Senft, A. W., 247fc.  
 Senger, C. M., (81c).  
 Senkov, A. I., 166p.  
 Senterfit, L. B., 79b, 79c.  
 Serrano, D. G., (103bd).  
 Seymour, W. E., (168g).  
 Shafei, A. Z., 43a, 242b.  
 Shafer, T., (54e), (269b).  
 Shalkop, W. T., (247bx).  
 Sharkova, K. D., 255bj.  
 Sharman, G. A. M., 61b.  
 Sharp, N. C. C., (67i), (311c).  
 Shcherbatyuk, V. I., (166m).  
 Shekhtman, Y. L., (255ba).  
 Shelton, G. C., 126d.  
 Shen, T. J., (108d).  
 Shepelev, D. S., (383a), 383b, 383c.  
 Shepherd, A. M., 48p.  
 Shepperson, J. R., (247ej).  
 Sher, S. A., (18a), 54c, 541, 104a.  
 Sher, Y. J., 223o.  
 Sheth, U. K., (33a).  
 Shevchenko, N. K., 166e.  
 Shevkunova, E. A., 255be, 255bf.  
 Shevtsov, A. A., 166s, 166z, 382o.  
 Shigina, E. A., (46r).  
 Shih, Y. C., 222b.  
 Shikhobalova, N. P., 255ba.  
 Shirasaka, R., (121a).  
 Shirinov, H. M., 166j.  
 Shklyayev, I. P., 166m.  
 Shmalgauzen, V. I., (461).  
 Shmeleva, V. S., 255bh.  
 Shoho, C., 120d, 221a, 221b.  
 Shookhoff, H. B., 5v.  
 Shope, R. E., 244a, 244b.  
 Shulman, S. S., 324d, 324g, (3241).  
 Shumard, R. F., 39u, (124a), (247de).  
 Sichevskaya, V. I., 71h.  
 Siddiqui, W. A., 69b.  
 Sidorov, E. G., 165e.  
 Silva, R., (93b).



- Simha, S. S., 69a.  
 Simmonds, R. A., 30a.  
 Simón, F., 287g.  
 Simon, L., 262b.  
 Šimůnek, J., 291b, 386a.  
 Singh, A., 118a.  
 Singh, D., 236d.  
 Singh, K. P., 32e.  
 Singh, K. S., 32g, 39t, 63a, 247o.  
 Singh, S. N., 245k, 245 l, 245m, 245n.  
 Sinha, P. K., 120a.  
 Sinnecker, H., 388a.  
 Sinovich, L. I., 46x.  
 Sipakov, V. N., (166bc).  
 Sirenko, T. T., (261b).  
 Sirkin, M. J., (247dt).  
 Skrinnik, M. R., 255 l.  
 Skryabin, K. I., 339, 340.  
 Slack, D. A., (142e), (142h).  
 Sleeman, H. K., 5u.  
 Sleeth, B., 363a.  
 Sloan, W. C., (164e).  
 Sloodweg, A. F. G., 297a.  
 Ślusarski, W., 180s.  
 Small, R. H., (143p).  
 Smedgård, G., 251a.  
 Smith, H. R., (168d).  
 Smith, O. F., 53b.  
 Smith, R. J., 39q.  
 Smith, W. N., (147f), (187b).  
 Smithers, S. R., (64w), 85 l.  
 Smithson, H. R., (269p).  
 Smyth, J. D., (52e), 135a.  
 Snigireva, O. V., (46f).  
 Sobetskaya, A. T., (261b).  
 Sobrero, R., 157b.  
 Soegiarto, (80a).  
 Sörrensen, H. J., 227a.  
 Sogandares-Bernal, F., 247en, (247ew).  
 Soh, C. T., 247ei.  
 Sokoloff, B., (143v).  
 Sokolova, I. B., 165h, 165m.  
 Somasekhar, P., 117a.  
 Soprunov, F. F., 178.  
 Sorokin, A. N., 166a.  
 Sotomayor, Z. R., (198b).  
 Soulsby, E. J. L., 37a, 241b, 241e, 312a.  
 Southwell, T., (323).  
 Sparks, A. K., 164d, (247g), (247fa), 274e.  
 Spasskaya, L. P., 229b.  
 Spedding, C. R. W., 4a, 47c, 67d, (95c).  
 Speed, D. W., (281a).  
 Sperling, F., 123f.  
 Spindler, L. A., 147e.  
 Sprehn, C. E. W., 68b.  
 Sprent, J. F. A., 52f, 90a, 247bv.  
 Spruyt, F. J., 143q.  
 Squiers, C. D., (247bq).  
 Srivastava, H. D., (120a).  
 Srivastava, J. S., (226f).  
 Srivastava, O. N., 39y.  
 Sroufe, jr., S. A., 247ez.  
 Stabler, R. M., 247cp.  
 Standen, O. D., (16a), (16b), (16c), (47d), (205b), 230h.  
 Stanford, E. H., 142 l.  
 Stauber, L. A., (39b), 39i.  
 Štědranský, E., (158b).  
 Steele, A. E., (269e), 269k, (269r).  
 Stefański, W., 17a.  
 Steiner, G., 107a.  
 Sterman, M. M., (5bd), 5bf.  
 Stessel, G. J., (269h).  
 Stetsenko, V. M., (65d).  
 Stevens, M. S., 150a.  
 Stewart, D. F., 47j.  
 Stewart, P. D., 300a.  
 Stewart, T. B., 147j.  
 Sticinsky, E., (69c).  
 Stigmarker, E., (369b).  
 Stirewalt, M. A., (30j).  
 Stoddard, E. M., (292a).  
 Stoev, P., (27d).  
 Stojałowska, W., 17of.  
 Stoll, N. R., 156f.  
 Stolyarov, V. P., (324i).  
 Stoner, R. D., (30d), 30h.  
 Stover, R. H., 143s.  
 Stunkard, H. W., 39v.  
 Styczyńska, E., 180f, 180g.  
 Styczyńska-Jurewicz, E., 68d.  
 Su, D. L., 174b, 174e.  
 Su, T. F., 108h.  
 Subramaniam, H., 236c, 236f.  
 Sudakova, I. M., 71c.  
 Sulgostowska, T., 180c, 207k.  
 Sumanam, S. D., (236f).  
 Summers, T. E., 143b, 143g, (143h).  
 Sumption, L., (66b).  
 Sun, C. C., (122a).  
 Sun, K. Y., 222c.  
 Supperer, R., 69f, 171d, (319d).  
 Suslov, I. M., 255bc.  
 Swanson, L. E., (187a).  
 Swartzwelder, J. C., 80e, 198a.  
 Symes, C. B., (64d), (245j).  
 Tadros, G., (99a), (346a).  
 Tai, T. Y., (108f), 108i.  
 Takos, M. J., 5g.  
 Tampi, M. R. V., (236c).  
 Tanaka, H., (121a), 121b.  
 Tandjung Adiwinata, R., 235a, (235b), 235c.  
 T'ang, Y., (108d).  
 Taran, G. K., (65d).  
 Tarayan, A. M., 46o.  
 Tarazona Vilas, J. M., 287c.  
 Tarczyński, S., 68f.  
 Tareeva, A. I., 255f.  
 Tarjan, A. C., 48j, 55e.  
 Tarshis, I. B., 147d.  
 Tasker, P. W. G., 365a.  
 Tatarov, B., (27d).  
 Tay, J., (5c), (59a).  
 Taylor, A. L., 142bb.  
 Taylor, C. R., 228b.  
 Taylor, D. C., 311h.  
 Taylor, D. P., 54h.  
 Taylor, E. L., 179.  
 Taylor, G. D., (6b), (31a).  
 Taylor, G. S., (142b).  
 Teague, H. S., 168d.  
 Teesdale, C., 230g.  
 Telfer, J. G., 5d.  
 Tener, J. S., (107g).  
 Tener, R. Q., (247ba).  
 Teng, Y. T., (222q).  
 Tepperman, J., (247ba).  
 Thapar, G. S., 32a.  
 Thatcher, V. E., (164d), 247fa.  
 Thomas, A. D., 300e, 300f.  
 Thomas, H. A., 228g.  
 Thomas, J. D., 55a, 55b, 267h, 276a.  
 Thomas, L. J., (5g).  
 Thomas, P. L., 139b.  
 Thomas, P. R., 48i, 271b.  
 Thomas, R. J., (206a).  
 Thomas, T. C. E., 9a.  
 Thomason, I. J., (54 l), 142u.  
 Thornton, H., 95b.  
 Thorson, R., 247dj.  
 Threlkeld, W. L., 128i.  
 Thrower, L. B., 301a.  
 Thuesen, A., (380a).  
 Tikhomirova, N. I., (46g).  
 Tikhonov, G. V., 65e.  
 Timon-David, J., 224b, 225b.  
 Tiner, J. D., 114b.  
 Ting, K. S., (2a), (2b), (343a).  
 Todd, A. C., (81a).  
 Todd, A. R., (48u).  
 Todd, E. H., 268g.  
 Todd, F. A., (298a).  
 Todd, J. R., 283a.  
 Torbert, B. G., (247dh), (247dk).  
 Torrealba, J. F., 300y.  
 Toumanoff, C., 350d.  
 Townshend, J. L., 105a.  
 Tracey, M. V., 136c.  
 Trautman, R. J., (247ce).  
 Travassos, L., 57d.  
 Tréguier, J., (350b).  
 Tromba, F. G., 39p, 39s, (55 l), 187e, 247cb.  
 Ts'ai, Y. H., (108d).  
 Tsen, Y. L., 2a, 2b.  
 Tsou, H. W., 222o.  
 Turk, R. D., 35a.  
 Turner, F. B., 39k.  
 Turner, H. F., 355b.  
 Turner, H. N., (89a).  
 Turner, J. H., 66d, 247bx.  
 Turner, L. H., (300v).  
 Tverdy, G., (212d).  
 Ullrich, K., 13b.  
 Ulmer, M. J., 247w.  
 Ulyanov, S. D., 165g.

- Underdahl, N. R., 123h.  
 United States Department of Agriculture, 74.  
 Urquhart, G. M., (67i), (148a).  
 Ushakova, A. I., 133e.
- Vaccareza, A., (203a).  
 Valade, M., (97e).  
 Van der Schalie, H., 213f.  
 Van Gundy, S. D., 142v, 262d.  
 Van Pelt, H. M., (54s), (142d).  
 Van Weerd, L. G., 136d.  
 Vartiainen, A., (342a).  
 Vasilev, I., (358a), 358b, 358c, (358d), (358e).  
 Vaskilova, Z. G., (255ba).  
 Vask-Marina, N. L., 46bc.  
 Vatter, A. E., (247do).  
 Vegapetyan, V. G., (65c).  
 Vegors, H. H., 147a, 187b.  
 Velasquez, C. C., 147b, 247p.  
 Velichkin, P. A., 166be.  
 Verhinin, I. I., 382b.  
 Vershyin, M., 208a.  
 Vervooen, J. D., 302c, 302d, 302e.  
 Vianna Martins, A., 103j.  
 Victor, D. A., 34g.  
 Vidrine, jr., A., (233b).  
 Vieto, P. L., (285c).  
 Viglierchio, D. R., (142r).  
 Vijayakrishnan, K. P., (226d).  
 Vijayalakshmi, N., (129b).  
 Villako, K., 255 o.  
 Villella, J. B., 39f, 247dl.  
 Vinnichck, A. N., (383a).  
 Višnjakov, J., 385a.  
 Vitushinski, I. F., 166q.  
 Voge, M., 128a, (247n), 247bf, (336).  
 Vogel, H., 103bb.  
 Voitenko, I. Y., (65a).  
 Vorobev, A. N., 166y.  
 Vorobev, M. M., 166x.
- Waddy, B. B., 43d.  
 Wade, A. E., 187a.  
 Wagner, E. D., 186b, 247cu, (247ee).  
 Wai, M. T., (182e).  
 Wales, J. H., 19a, 215a.  
 Walker, A. R. P., 103bc.  
 Wall, G. ven der, 296a.  
 Wallace, H. R., 8a, 8b, 136i, 194a.  
 Wallace, W., 247dc.  
 Walling, G., (55j).  
 Walter, W. M., (247bn).  
 Walters, H. J., (142h).  
 Walton, B. C., (80m), 186d, (247bh), (247bi).
- Wang, C. F., 222h.  
 Wang, C. W., (222a).  
 Wang, C. Y., (223j), (223k).  
 Wang, S. P., (222p).  
 Wang, W. L., 222g.  
 Wang, Y. C., 223l.  
 Wanson, M., (212d).  
 Warda, L., (319b), (319c).  
 Warner, J. R., (5m), (5bc).  
 Warren, K. S., 5q.  
 Wassileff, I., (69d).  
 Watanabe, K., (122b).  
 Watkins, T. I., 40a.  
 Watson, J. M., 103g, (352b).  
 Watson, R. S., 220c.  
 Webbe, G., (28b), 85k.  
 Weber, T. B., 6c, 39ba, 362a.  
 Webster, D. J., 278a, 106b, 107d.  
 Wehr, E. E., (66e), (247bt).  
 Wehunt, E. J., 355a.  
 Wei, P. H., 108k.  
 Wei, W. P., 222d.  
 Weimer, H. E., 233a.  
 Weinmann, C. J., 247bd, 247be.  
 Weinstein, P. P., 5a.  
 Weller, T. H., (185a).  
 Wells, J. C., (54d).  
 Welsh, J. F., (247n).  
 Wertekuk, M., 180 l, (256c).  
 West, A. F., (247fb).  
 Westermeyer, J., 14c.  
 Wetzell, R., 320b.  
 Wharton, R. H., (9f), 9g, (64o), 64y, 85g, (300v).  
 Whitehead, A. G., 135f, 262i.  
 Whitlock, J. H., 110a, 110b, (110c).  
 Wibaut-Iseebree Moens, N. L., 381a.  
 Widdowson, E., 8c, 48b, 48n, 136b, (245c), 262g.  
 Wiggell, P., (271b).  
 Wijeratne, R. P., 220a.  
 Wijers, D. J. B., (85e).  
 Wikerhauser, T., (167a).  
 Wilkens, E. H., (6a), (168c).  
 Williams, A. W., 28a.  
 Williams, H. H., 195a, 195b, 195c, 290a.  
 Williams, J. E., (80 l), (186d).  
 Williams, J. R., 265a, 265b.  
 Williams, K., (197a).  
 Williams, T. D., 56c.  
 Williamson, F. S. L., (70a).  
 Williamson, W. M., (35b).  
 Wilson, A. S. B., (245g).  
 Wilson, F. D., (143b).  
 Wilson, G. I., (66d).  
 Wilson, I. A. N., (47c), (67d).  
 Wilson, P. A. G., 243b.  
 Wilson, T., (85g), 300v.  
 Wilson, W. D., 7b.  
 Wiltshire, G. H., (8c).  
 Winn, M. M., (186d).
- Winner, C., 262h.  
 Winoto, R. M. P., (80a).  
 Winslow, R. D., 4b, 48q.  
 Winstead, N. N., 54d, (142k).  
 Winter, H., 12g.  
 Winterhalter, M., (111a).  
 Wiśniewski, W. L., 180a, 180h, 180i, 180j.  
 Wolfe, L. S., 218c.  
 Wood, I. B., 355k.  
 Woodman, H. M., 230j.  
 Woodruff, A. W., 64q.  
 Worley, D. E., 355 l.  
 Wray, W. R., 28c.  
 Wright, W. H., 103 l.  
 Wu, C. Y., (222i).  
 Wu, L. Y., 107h.  
 Wu, S. C., 182b.  
 Wu, Y. Y., (222g).  
 Wyant, Z. N., (247k), (247bw), (247di).  
 Wydell, S. H., 230f.  
 Wykoff, D. E., 5j, 247dw.
- Yamaguti, S., 149a, 277a, 341.  
 Yamaki, A., (247bh).  
 Yanchev, Y., (358a).  
 Yang, T. C., (222i).  
 Yang, T. K., (223i).  
 Yang, W., 223q.  
 Yao, S. C., (122a).  
 Yasuraoka, K., (359b).  
 Yatsenko, K. S., (255p).  
 Yeh, L. S., (64a), 64b, 64c, 64d, 126b, (126h), 126i, 126j, 126k, 245j, 300c, 300d.  
 Ying, Y. Y., (222o).  
 Yoeli, M., 5ba, 233c.  
 Yokogawa, M., 247bj, 247bk.  
 Young, M. D., 247et.  
 Young, V. H., 76a.  
 Yü, C. F., (222a).  
 Yü, M. H., (222p).  
 Yü, P. J., (222q).  
 Yufa, E. Y., 46c.  
 Yunker, C. E., (39p).
- Zago Filho, H., 57c, 286a.  
 Zakhryalov, Y. N., 165i, 165j.  
 Zamith, A. P. L., (54i), (147k), (153a).  
 Zaskind, L. N., 382g.  
 Zavadil, R., 158a, (291a), 291e.  
 Zayas, M. V., (128d).  
 Ždarská, Z., (305a).  
 Żebrowski, L., (17a).  
 Zekhnov, M. I., 383d.  
 Zenaishvili, O. P., (255y).  
 Zimmermann, W. J., 247cs, 247ek.  
 Zotov, V. A., 382h.  
 Zubov, S. P., 166k.  
 Žuković, M., 167a.



## INDEX OF PERIODICALS

(The reference is to the **serial** number, not to the page.)

- Acta Medica Scandinavica, 75.  
 Acta Parasitologica Polonica, 1, 180.  
 Acta Pharmacologica et Toxicologica. Copenhagen, 342.  
 Acta Physiologica Sinica, 2, 343.  
 Acta Zoologica. Budapest, 181.  
 Acta Zoologica Sinica. Peking, 182.  
 Agricultural Chemicals. Baltimore, 76.  
 Agricultural Gazette of New South Wales, 3, 77.  
 Agricultural Review. London, 183.  
 Agriculture. London, 4, 78, 184.  
 American Journal of Clinical Nutrition, 344.  
 American Journal of Hygiene, 79, 185.  
 American Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, 5, 80, 186.  
 American Journal of Veterinary Research, 6, 81, 187.  
 American Midland Naturalist, 7, 188.  
 Anais do Instituto de Medicina Tropical. Lisbon, 345.  
 Annales Historico-Naturales Musei Nationalis Hungarici, 189.  
 Annales de l'Institut Pasteur. Paris, 190.  
 Annales du Musée Royal du Congo Belge. Série in 8vo, Sciences Zoologiques, 346.  
 Annales de Parasitologie Humaine et Comparée, 82, 191.  
 Annales de la Société Belge de Médecine Tropicale, 83, 192.  
 Annali della Sperimentazione Agraria, 193.  
 Annals of Applied Biology, 8, 194.  
 Annals and Magazine of Natural History, 195.  
 Annals of the Natal Museum, 196.  
 Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences, 84.  
 Annals of Tropical Medicine and Parasitology, 9, 85, 197.  
 Annual Review of Microbiology, 347.  
 Archives de l'Institut Pasteur d'Algérie, 86.  
 Archives de l'Institut Pasteur du Maroc, 87.  
 Archives of Internal Medicine, 198.  
 Archives des Maladies du Cœur et des Vaisseaux, 348.  
 Archives of Pathology, 199.  
 Atti della Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei. Rendiconti. Classe di Scienze Fisiche, Matematiche e Naturali. Rome, 10, 88.  
 Australian Journal of Agricultural Research, 11, 89.  
 Australian Veterinary Journal, 12, 90.  
 Avian Diseases. Ithaca, 91.  
 Berichte aus der Land- und Forstwirtschaftlichen Forschung, 200.  
 Berliner und Münchener Tierärztliche Wochenschrift, 13, 92.  
 Biochimica et Biophysica Acta, 201.  
 Biologisches Zentralblatt, 202.  
 Boletín Chileno de Parasitología, 14, 93, 203.  
 Bombay Veterinary College Magazine, 349.  
 British Journal of Pharmacology and Chemotherapy, 204.  
 British Journal of Radiology, 15.  
 British Medical Journal, 16, 94, 205.  
 British Veterinary Journal, 95, 206.  
 Bulletin de l'Académie Polonaise des Sciences. Classe II. Série des Sciences Biologiques, 17, 207.  
 Bulletin Agricole du Congo Belge, 208.  
 Bulletin of Endemic Diseases. Baghdad, 96.  
 Bulletin of Epizootic Diseases of Africa, 209.  
 Bulletin de l'Institut Français d'Afrique Noire. Série A: Sciences Naturelles, 97.  
 Bulletin. Louisiana Agricultural Experiment Station, 210.  
 Bulletin Mensuel de la Société Linnéenne de Lyon, 98.  
 Bulletin. Ministry of Agriculture, Egypt. Veterinary Laboratories and Research Administration, 99.  
 Bulletin. Ministry of Agriculture, Fisheries and Food. London, 100.  
 Bulletin de la Société Neuchâteloise des Sciences Naturelles, 211.  
 Bulletin de la Société de Pathologie Exotique, 101, 212, 350.  
 Bulletin de la Société des Sciences et des Lettres de Łódź. Classe III de Sciences Mathématiques et Naturelles, 351.  
 Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France, 102.  
 Bulletin of the World Health Organization, 103, 213, 352.  
 C.S.I.R.O. Wildlife Research. Melbourne, 214.  
 California Agriculture, 18, 104.  
 California Fish and Game, 19, 215.  
 Canadian Field-Naturalist, 216.  
 Canadian Insect Pest Review, 353.  
 Canadian Journal of Botany, 20, 105.  
 Canadian Journal of Comparative Medicine and Veterinary Science, 106, 217.  
 Canadian Journal of Zoology, 21, 107, 218.  
 Časopis Lékařů Českých, 22.  
 Central African Journal of Medicine, 23, 219.  
 Ceylon Medical Journal, 220.  
 Ceylon Veterinary Journal, 221.  
 Chinese Medical Journal. Peking, 108, 222.  
 Chinese Veterinary Journal, 223.  
 Comptes Rendus des Séances de l'Académie des Sciences. Paris, 24, 224.  
 Comptes Rendus des Séances de la Société de Biologie. Paris, 109, 225.  
 Cornell Veterinarian, 25, 110.  
 Current Science. Bangalore, 26, 226.  
 Deutsche Medizinische Wochenschrift, 354.  
 Deutsche Tierärztliche Wochenschrift, 27, 111, 227.

Dissertation Abstracts, 112, 228, 355.  
Dokladi Akademii Nauk SSSR, 113, 229.

East African Medical Journal, 28, 230.  
Economic Proceedings of the Royal Dublin Society, 29, 231.  
Evolution. Lancaster, Pa, 232.  
Experimental Parasitology. New York, 30, 114, 233.

FAO Plant Protection Bulletin. Rome, 234.  
Farm Research. New York, 115.  
Fruktodlaren. Stockholm, 356.

Hemera Zoa. Buitenzorg, 235.

Illinois Veterinarian, 31, 116.  
Indian Coffee, 117.  
Indian Farming, 118.  
Indian Journal of Helminthology, 32.  
Indian Journal of Malariology, 236.  
Indian Journal of Medical Research, 33, 119.  
Indian Veterinary Journal, 34, 120, 237.  
Informatore Fitopatologico. Bologna, 357.  
Izvestiya na Instituta po Sravnitelna Patologiya na Domashnite Zhivotni. Sofia, 358.

Japanese Journal of Experimental Medicine, 121.  
Japanese Journal of Medical Science and Biology, 122, 238, 359.  
Journal of the American Society of Sugar Beet Technologists, 239, 360.  
Journal of the American Veterinary Medical Association, 35, 123, 240.  
Journal of Animal Science, 124.  
Journal of the Australian Institute of Agricultural Science, 36.  
Journal of Comparative Pathology and Therapeutics, 37, 241.  
Journal of the Egyptian Medical Association, 242.  
Journal of Experimental Biology, 243.  
Journal of Experimental Medicine, 244.  
Journal of the Formosan Medical Association, 361.  
Journal of General Microbiology, 125.  
Journal of Helminthology, 126, 245.  
Journal of Histochemistry and Cytochemistry, 38.  
Journal of Infectious Diseases, 127, 362.  
Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, 246.  
Journal of Parasitology, 39, 128, 247.  
Journal of Pharmacy and Pharmacology. London, 40.  
Journal of the Rio Grande Valley Horticultural Society, 363.  
Journal of the South African Veterinary Medical Association, 41.  
Journal of the Tennessee Academy of Science, 42.  
Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, 43, 248.

Krolikovodstvo i Zverovodstvo, 364.

Laboratory Practice. London, 249.  
Lancet, 44, 250.  
Lantmannen, 251.

Madras Veterinary College Annual, 129.  
Médecine Tropicale, 130.  
Mededelingen. Directeur van de Tuinbouw. 's-Gravenhage, 131.  
Medical Journal of Australia, 252.  
Medical Journal of Malaya, 132, 365.  
Medical Officer. London, 45.  
Medicina. Revista Mexicana, 253.  
Medicina Tropical. Madrid, 254.  
Meditsinskaya Parazitologiya i Parazitarnie Bol-ezni. Moscow, 46, 133, 255.  
Medycyna Weterynaryjna, 256.  
Mémoires de la Société Vaudoise des Sciences Naturelles, 257.  
Memorias de la Sociedad de Ciencias Naturales La Salle, 134.  
Monatshefte für Veterinärmedizin, 258, 366.

Nachrichtenblatt für den Deutschen Pflanzenschutzdienst. Berlin, 367.  
Nachrichtenblatt des Deutschen Pflanzenschutzdienstes. Stuttgart, 259.  
Nature. London, 47, 135, 260.  
Nauchnie Trudi. Ukrainski Nauchno-Issledovatel'ski Institut Eksperimentalnoi Veterinarii, 261.  
Nematologica, 48, 136, 262.  
Netherlands Journal of Agricultural Science, 137.  
New Zealand Journal of Agricultural Research, 138.  
New Zealand Journal of Agriculture, 49, 139, 263.  
New Zealand Journal of Science, 264.  
New Zealand Veterinary Journal, 50, 140.  
Nordisk Hygienisk Tidskrift, 368.  
Nordisk Medicin, 369.  
Novedades Científicas. Contribuciones Ocasionales del Museo de Historia Natural La Salle, Caracas. Serie Zoológica, 370.

Occasional Paper. Mauritius Sugar Industry Research Institute, 265.  
Ohio Journal of Science, 51.  
Optima. Johannesburg, 266.  
Opuscula Zoologica. Institut Zoosystematici Universitatis Budapestensis, 141.

Parasitology, 52, 267.  
Phytopathology, 53, 142, 268.  
Plant Disease Reporter, 54, 143, 269.  
Plant Disease Reporter. Supplement, 270.  
Plant Pathology. London, 144, 271, 371.  
Poultry Science, 145, 272.  
Presse Médicale, 372.  
Proceedings of the Alumni Association, Malaya, 146.  
Proceedings of the American Society for Horticultural Science, 373.  
Proceedings of the Australian Society of Animal Production, 273.



# INDEX OF PERIODICALS

- Proceedings of the Helminthological Society of Washington, 55, 147.  
 Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London, 56.  
 Proceedings of the Louisiana Academy of Science, 274.  
 Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine, 148.  
 Proceedings of the South Dakota Academy of Science, 275.  
 Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London, 276.  
 Publications of the Seto Marine Biological Laboratory, 149, 277.  
  
 Queensland Agricultural Journal, 150, 278.  
 Queensland Journal of Agricultural Science, 279.  
  
 Refuah Veterinarith. Jerusalem, 280.  
 Rendiconti. Istituto Superiore di Sanità. Rome, 151.  
 Report of the Rothamsted Experimental Station, 152.  
 Report. Scottish Society for Research in Plant Breeding, 281.  
 Research Bulletin of the Panjab University, Hoshiarpur, 282.  
 Research and Experimental Record of the Ministry of Agriculture, Northern Ireland, 283.  
 Revista de Agricultura. São Paulo, 153, 284.  
 Revista de Biología Tropical. Universidad de Costa Rica, 285.  
 Revista Brasileira de Biologia, 57, 286.  
 Revista Ibérica de Parasitología, 58, 287.  
 Revista Kuba de Medicina Tropical y Parasitología, 154, 288.  
 Revista Latinoamericana de Microbiología. Mexico, 59, 155.  
 Revista de Medicina del Estudio General de Navarra, 374.  
 Revista de Medicina Experimental. Lima, 375.  
 Revue d'Élevage et de Médecine Vétérinaire des Pays Tropicaux, 289.  
 Revue Suisse de Zoologie, 290.  
 Rice Institute Pamphlet. Houston, Texas, 156.  
 Rivista di Parassitologia, 60, 157.  
  
 Sborník Vysoké Školy Zemědělské a Lesnické v Brně. Řada B. Spisy Fakulty Veterinární, 158, 291.  
 Science. Lancaster, Pa, 292.  
 Scientific American, 376.  
 Scottish Agriculture, 61, 159.  
 Soil Science, 293.  
 South African Medical Journal, 62, 377.  
 Span. London, 294.  
 Special Bulletin. Ministry of Agriculture, Israel, 160.  
 Station Bulletin. Oregon Agricultural Experiment Station, 378.  
 Svensk Frötidning, 295.  
 Sveriges Utsädesförenings Tidskrift, 161.  
  
 Tidsskrift for Frøavl, 379.  
 Tidsskrift for Planteavl, 380.  
 Tierärztliche Umschau, 296.  
 Tijdschrift voor Diergeneeskunde, 162, 381.  
 Tijdschrift over Plantenziekten, 163, 297.  
 Tobacco. New York, 298.  
 Transactions of the American Microscopical Society, 63, 164, 299.  
 Transactions of the Royal Society of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene, 64, 300.  
 Tropical Agriculture. Trinidad, 301.  
 Tropical and Geographical Medicine. Amsterdam, 302.  
 Trudi Instituta Zoologii. Akademiya Nauk Kazakhskei SSR, 165.  
 Trudi Moskovskoi Veterinarnoi Akademii, 382.  
  
 Uchenie Zapiski Vitebskogo Veterinarnogo Instituta, 383.  
 Ugeskrift for Laeger, 384.  
 Ugeskrift for Landmaend, 303.  
  
 Växtskyddsnotiser, 304.  
 Věstník Československé Zoologické Společnosti, 305.  
 Veterinaria. Milan, 306.  
 Veterinaria. Sarajevo, 307, 385.  
 Veterinaria Italiana, 308.  
 Veterinariya, 65, 166, 309.  
 Veterinarski Arhiv, 167, 310.  
 Veterinársky Časopis. Bratislava, 386.  
 Veterinary Medicine, 66, 168.  
 Veterinary Record, 67, 169, 311.  
 Veterinary Reviews and Annotations. Weybridge, 312.  
 Vie Médicale. Paris, 313.  
  
 Wiadomości Parazytologiczne, 68, 170.  
 Wiener Tierärztliche Monatsschrift, 171.  
 Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Martin-Luther-Universität Halle-Wittenberg, 387.  
  
 Yokohama Medical Bulletin, 314.  
  
 Zeitschrift für die Gesamte Hygiene und ihre Grenzgebiete, 388.  
 Zeitschrift für Parasitenkunde, 69, 315.  
 Zeitschrift für Pflanzenkrankheiten (Pflanzenpathologie) und Pflanzenschutz, 316.  
 Zeitschrift für Tropenmedizin und Parasitologie, 70, 172, 317.  
 Zeitschrift für Zellforschung und Mikroskopische Anatomie, 318.  
 Zentralblatt für Bakteriologie, Parasitenkunde, Infektionskrankheiten und Hygiene. Abteilung 1. Originale, 319.  
 Zentralblatt für Veterinärmedizin, 320.  
 Zhivotni Mir SSSR, 173.  
 Zoologicheskii Zhurnal, 71, 174, 321.

## INDEX OF SUBJECTS

(The reference is to the serial number: numbers in **bold type** indicate abstracts.)

- Abbreviata sonsinoi*, denticulation **39p**.  
*Acanthatrium sogandaresi* n.sp. in *Plecotus auritus* **55o**.  
*Acanthocephala*, alkaline glycerophosphatase distribution **30c**.  
 —, evolution & phylogeny **191e**.  
 —, official index of rejected generic names **33o**.  
 —, — — — specific names **33z**.  
 —, — list of generic names **329**.  
 —, — — — specific names **331**.  
 — in Poland, ecology **180f**.  
 —, technique for relaxing & fixing **21f**.  
*Acanthocephalans* in animals in French West Africa **97a**.  
*Acanthocephalus bufonicola* to *Pseudoacanthocephalus bufonicola* n.comb. **337**.  
 — *bufonis* to *Pseudoacanthocephalus* n.g. **337**.  
 — *causicus* to *Pseudoacanthocephalus causicus* n.comb. **337**.  
 — *elongatus* to *Pseudoacanthocephalus elongatus* n.comb. **337**.  
*Acanthocheilonema perstans* in French Guinea, intermediaries **350d**.  
 — — — man in Sierra Leone **9a**.  
 — — — transmitted by *Culicoides milnei* **85a**.  
 — *streptocerca* transmitted by *Culicoides milnei* **85a**.  
*Acanthodactylus erythrurus* var. *lineomaculatus*, *Oochoristica tuberculata* var. *pseudogamae* n.var. in **86a**.  
*Acanthostomum bagri* n.sp. in *Bagrus docmac* **55b**.  
 — (*Gymnatrema*) for *Gymnatrema* Morozov in Skryabin, 1955 **341**.  
*Acanthoxyinema* suppressed **126j**.  
*Accacladiinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Achyranthes aspera*, *Meloidogyne* spp. in **226b**.  
*Acrolichanus similis* to *Crepidostomum simile* n.comb. **180s**.  
*Adenoscolex oreini* n.g., n.sp. in *Orienus sinuatus* **126a**.  
*Adenota leche*, helminths in **64k**.  
*Aedes taeniorhynchus*, intermediary for *Dirofilaria tenuis* **247eu**.  
 — *vigilax*, intermediary for *Wuchereria bancrofti* in New Caledonia **64z**.  
*Aephiidiogenes senegalensis* n.sp. in *Labrax punctatus* in French West Africa **97d**.  
*Aerobiotrema muraenesocis* n.g., n.sp. in *Muraenesox cinereus* **149a**.  
*Aerobiotrematidae* n.fam. **149a**.  
 Africa, see also specific territories.  
 —, loiasis **230j**.  
 —, onchocerciasis **230j**.  
 —, schistosomiasis **266a**.  
*Africana howardi* synonym of *Meteterakis japonica* **52a**.  
 — *varani* synonym of *Meteterakis govindi* **52a**.  
*Afroilharzia* n.g. for *Schistosoma mansoni* & *S. rodhaini* **64g**.  
*Agama mossambica*, *Saurosis macfieii* n.sp. in **85i**.  
*Agriolimax reticulatus*, brachylaemid metacercariae in **267d**, **267f**.  
*Agrostis*, *Anguina tridomina* n.sp. in **177**.  
 — *tenuis*, *Anguina agrostis* on **49a**.  
*Alaimus macer* n.sp. **181a**.  
 Alaska, see also North America, U.S.A.  
 —, *Diphyllobothrium alascense* n.sp. **70a**.  
 Albania, helminths in domestic animals **382k**.  
*Albizzia julibrissin*, *Meloidogyne* spp. in **54o**.  
 — — — & *Fusarium* wilt in **143a**.  
*Alectoris graeca*, *Davainea proglottina* in **165c**.  
 Algeria, see also Africa.  
 —, aquatic snails **103t**.  
*Allium* spp., *Aphelenchoides scalacaudatus* n.sp. in **71c**.  
*Allocreadiata* n.subordo **340**.  
*Allocreadiidae* emended **180s**.  
*Allocreadium kamalai* n.sp. in *Chela bacaila* **32d**.  
 — *mehrai* n.sp. in *Rhynchobdella aculeata* **32d**.  
*Allocladinae* n.subf. **276b**.  
*Alloglyptinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Allogomtiotrema* nom.nov. for *Gomtiotrema* Gupta, 1955 **341**.  
*Allogomtiotrematinae* nom.nov. for *Gomtiotrematinae* Gupta, 1955 **341**.  
*Allopetasiger* n.g. for *Petasiger linguiformis* Kogame, 1935 **341**.  
*Allostomachicola* n.g. for *Stomachicola secundus* Srivastava, 1939 **341**.  
*Amariyllis*, *Pratylenchus scribneri* in **143o**.  
*Ambassia miops*, *Daitreosoma parva* n.sp. on **107e**.  
 — — — *Stephanostomum* sp. metacercaria on **107e**.  
*Amira buta* to *Khalilia* **338**.  
 Amphibians, see also generic & group names.  
 —, *Opisthoglyphe ranae* in **211d**.  
*Amphimerus pseudofelineus* & hepatitis in cat **116c**.  
*Amphiorchiinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Anafalaroides rostratus* in cat, symptoms & treatment **241c**.  
 — — — *Lynx rufus rufus*, life-history **247ca**.  
*Anas acuta tztizhoa*, *Cotylurus strigeoides* n.sp. in **211b**.  
 — *platyrhynchus*, *Anomotaenia ciliata* in **207b**.  
 — — — *Psilochasmus oxyuris* in **180i**.  
 — — — *Uniserialis gippyensis* n.g., n.sp. in **247h**.  
*Anatonchus* (Cobb, 1916) n.grad. **189a**.  
*Anatrchosoma cutaneum* n.comb. for *Trichosoma cutaneum* **147f**.  
 — *cynamolgi*, redescribed **147f**.  
*Anchitreminae* nom.emend. for *Anchitreminae* Mehra, 1935 **341**.  
*Anchorophoridae* n.fam. **182a**.  
*Anchorophorus sinensis* n.g., n.sp. on *Cynoglossus semilaevis* **182a**.  
*Ancylocoeliinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Ancylostoma*, revision & subdivision **10b**.  
 — *caninum* in dog & cat, N-benzyl-N,N-dimethyl-N-2-phenoxethylammonium salts **247dd**.  
 — — — — —, bephenium salts **247es**.



- Ancylostoma caninum* in dog, N-phenyl-N'-dichloroacetyl-piperazine **247dc**.  
 — — mouse, larval migration **247ei**.  
 — *duodenale* in man, piperazine adipate ineffective **70b**.  
 — — mouse, larval migration **247ei**.  
 — *pluridentatum* redescribed **319d**.  
 — (*Afrancylostoma*) n.subg. **10b**.  
 — (*Amerancylostoma*) n.subg. **10b**.  
*Ancylostomiasis*, see also Creeping eruption, Hookworm anaemia.  
 — in man, diagnosis by intradermal tests **108k**.  
 — — in Iraq **96b**.  
 — — — Madagascar **390d**.  
 — — —, piperazine ineffective **16c**.  
 — — — in Portugal **254a**.  
 — — —, tetrachlorethylene **212e**.  
 — & oedema in man, treatment **101e**.  
 — — sicklaemia in man in Belgian Congo **83a**.  
*Anenterotrematidae* n.fam. **341**.  
*Angiodictyinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Anguilla japonica*, *Phyllodistomum anguillae* n.sp. in **182e**.  
*Anguillulina obtusa* to *Pratylenchoides crenicauda* n.g., n.sp. **48q**.  
*Anguina agrostis* on *Agrostis tenuis* in New Zealand **49a**.  
 — *tridomina* n.sp. in *Agrostis* **177**.  
 — *tritici* in wheat **48d**.  
 Animals, see also generic & group names.  
 —, acanthocephalans in **97a**.  
 —, alveolar hydatid in **46k**.  
 —, *Ascaris lumbricoides* extracts in **156d**.  
 —, cestodes in **370a**.  
 —, chlorophos **382d**.  
 —, Digenea in **134a**.  
 —, *Diphyllbothrium* sp. in **30g**.  
 —, dithiazanine iodide **247de**.  
 —, helminths in **40a**, **165a**.  
 —, — predisposing to other diseases **68b**.  
 —, heterophyids in **128f**.  
 —, hookworms in **129b**.  
 —, hydatid in **46k**, **139b**, **140a**.  
 —, nematodes in **34b**, **129a**.  
 —, parasites in **39a**, **156a**.  
 —, *Schistosoma* sp. in **103x**.  
 —, — spp. in **103j**.  
 —, — *mansoni* in **79c**.  
 —, trematode diseases in **34e**.  
 —, trematodes in **55o**, **69a**.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* in **30f**.  
 —, trichinellosis in **166f**.  
 —, *Wuchereria malayi* in **64o**, **85g**.  
 —, — *pahangi* in **85g**.  
 —, domestic, filariids in **390b**.  
 —, helminths in **92b**, **120e**, **296b**, **307e**, **311f**, **382k**, **390a**.  
 —, lungworms in **235c**.  
 —, —, *Schistosoma japonicum* in **223k**.  
 —, laboratory, *Ascaris lumbricoides* in **255bi**.  
 —, —, *Centrocestus formosanus* in **164g**.  
 —, —, *Clonorchis sinensis* in **247dw**.  
 —, —, *Schistosoma mansoni* in **212b**.  
 —, —, *Turgida turgida* in **57c**.  
*Anisakis physeteris* in *Hyperoodon cavirostris* in Spain, first record **58b**.  
*Anisakis typica* in *Hyperoodon cavirostris* in Spain first record **58b**.  
*Anisocladinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Anoiktostomatinae* nom.emend. for *Anoiktostominae* Nicoll, 1914 **341**.  
*Anomotaenia brachycolpos* n.sp. in *Apus pallidus brehmorum* **87a**.  
 — *ciliata* in *Anas platyrhynchos* & *Nyroca ferina*, life-history **207b**.  
 — *depressoides* n.sp. in *Apus pallidus brehmorum* **87a**.  
 — *subterranea* in *Sorex araneus*, life-history **305a**.  
 — *verulamii* n.sp. in *Turdus ericetorum ericetorum* **245f**.  
*Anopheles hyrcanus* var. *sinensis*, races transmitting *Wuchereria malayi* in China **222f**.  
*Anoplocephala*, nitrogen & amino-acid composition **355d**.  
*Anoplocephalid* ova, morphology **319d**.  
*Anthelmintics*, acrichin **255n**.  
 —, antimonials with glycerol **247y**.  
 —, antimony compounds **2b**.  
 —, — pyrogallol sulphonate **81d**.  
 —, arecoline **256a**.  
 —, — hydrobromide **90c**, **166i**.  
 —, ascaridole **27b**.  
 —, atebirin **123f**.  
 —, benzene hexachloride **223b**.  
 —, benzene **46bg**, **291b**.  
 —, N-benzyl-N,N-dimethyl-N-2-phenoxyethylammonium salts **247dd**.  
 —, bephonium chloride **247et**.  
 —, — compounds **230h**.  
 —, — embonate **67e**.  
 —, — hydroxynaphthoate **205b**.  
 —, — salts **205c**, **247es**.  
 —, *n*-butyl N-phenyldithiocarbamate **67f**.  
 —, cadmium anthranilate **247dg**.  
 —, carbon disulphide **228h**.  
 —, — tetrachloride **13b**, **65e**, **111a**, **166o**, **166p**, **166q**, **223g**, **223h**, **308b**, **386a**.  
 —, — — with hexachlorethane **166r**.  
 —, caricide **120d**, **237a**.  
 —, carvone **255g**.  
 —, chemicals, new, tested **47d**.  
 —, chenopodium oil **46b**, **255d**.  
 —, chlorophos **382d**.  
 —, chloroquine **212a**.  
 —, Ciba 17'581 **247fd**.  
 —, classified **382i**.  
 —, Complex 414 (Bayer) **206a**.  
 —, Compound 1871 **247db**.  
 —, copper sulphate **166e**.  
 —, cyanacetyldiazide **27b**, **41a**, **67c**, **106a**.  
 —, desoxybenzoin **101d**.  
 —, dichlorophen **90d**.  
 —, Dictyicide **168b**.  
 —, o,o-diethyl o-(3-chloro-4-methyl-7-coumarinyl) phosphorothioate **168a**.  
 —, I-β-diethylamino-ethylamino-4,6,8-trimethyl-5-azathioxanthone **43a**.  
 —, I-β-diethylamino-ethylamino-4,6,8-trimethyl-5-azathioxanthone hydrochloride **242b**.  
 —, diethylcarbamazine **5k**, **9f**, **241f**.  
 —, o,o-dimethyl-2,2,2-trichloro-1-hydroxyethyl phosphonate **12e**.  
 —, Distan **27e**.

- Anthelmintics, dithiazanine 80e, 198a, 253c.  
 —, — iodide 186b, 203b, 247de.  
 —, Dow ET-57 168e.  
 —, *Dryopteris crassirhizoma* 223i.  
 —, Elmifarma 306a.  
 —, emetine hydrochloride 203a.  
 —, gentian violet 256a.  
 —, — with aureomycin 171a.  
 —, gentianin 255f.  
 —, hetrazan 33a.  
 —, hexachlorethane 133b, 166bb.  
 —, hygromycin 223c.  
 —, — B 35c, 66b, 169e.  
 —, iodine 65e.  
 —, lead arsenate 223d.  
 —, linalool 255g.  
 —, lucanthone 5v, 230h.  
 —, — hydrochloride 103n, 103bf.  
 —, *Lutjanus bohar* 164g.  
 —, miracil-D 377b.  
 —, nematolyt 170e, 256b.  
 —, organic arsenicals 123b.  
 —, — phosphorus compounds 6b, 12f, 31a.  
 —, papain 92c.  
 —, Paris green 166m.  
 —, phenothiazine 50a, 66c, 81a, 123c, 123g, 166h, 166ba, 180n, 187b, 228a, 247dh, 247di, 382c.  
 —, —, absorption not reduced by carob flour 168c.  
 —, —, effect of particle size 169b.  
 —, — with piperazine 311g.  
 —, phenothiazine-salt mixture 166j.  
 —, N-phenyl-N'-dichloroacetyl-piperazine 247dc.  
 —, phthalofyne 5d.  
 —, piperazine 6a, 16c, 27a, 167a, 212d, 247dg, 247eh, 255e.  
 —, — adipate 64w, 70b, 223g, 256d, 256f, 320c.  
 —, — chloride 320b.  
 —, — citrate 66e, 145a, 158a, 168g.  
 —, — compounds 12a.  
 —, — dihydrochloride monohydrate 247df.  
 —, — dithiocarbamate with lead arsenate 289a.  
 —, —, excretion 16d.  
 —, — & hygromycin B 168d.  
 —, — with male fern 16b.  
 —, — paste 92a.  
 —, — phosphate 206a.  
 —, — salts 16a, 16e, 16f, 92d.  
 —, — sulphate 255d.  
 —, promethazine hydrochloride 377c.  
 —, quinaquine 35e.  
 —, Ro 2-5655/3 253b.  
 —, Resochin 172d, 317b.  
 —, rosaniline 2a.  
 —, S 616 317a.  
 —, S 688 317a.  
 —, Sb-II 343a.  
 —, sodium antimony tartrate 205a.  
 —, — antimonyl gluconate 302e, 302f.  
 —, — fluoride 166y, 223n.  
 —, sulphanilamides 65a.  
 —, sulphathiazole 223f.  
 —, suramin 230m.  
 —, TWSb 23a.  
 —, tartar emetic 108b, 108c, 222e, 242e.  
 —, technique for testing *in vitro* 114b.
- Anthelmintics, tetrachlorethylene 123c, 212e.  
 —, tin arsenate 65c, 223e.  
 —, trivalent antimonials 230h.  
 —, turpentine 166l.  
 —, Vanquin 5m, 5bc, 5bd.  
 —, various 35a, 40a, 93c, 288a, 355 l.  
 —, —, tested 39bc, 314a.  
 —, vermizym 170e, 256b.  
 —, Viasept 172c.  
 Antorchinae n.subf. 341.  
*Apatemon gracilis* in goose in Russia 382g.  
 Aphallinae n.subf. 341.  
 Aphanhysteridae n.fam. 341.  
 Apharyngogyliaucheninae n.subf. 341.  
*Aphelenchoides* spp. & *Corynebacterium fascians* & cauliflower disease in strawberry 136j.  
 — *besseyi* & white tip disease in rice, symptoms, pathogenicity & control 268g.  
 — *cocophilus* & red ring in coconut in Trinidad 294a.  
 — *dactylocercus* n.sp. 136h.  
 — *fragariae* in strawberry, hot-water treatment 356a, 380a.  
 — *ritzema-bosi* in *Chrysanthemum cinerariaefolium* in East Africa 135f.  
 — — *Phlox paniculata*, first record 271a.  
 — *sacchari* n.sp. 136h.  
 — *scalacaudatus* n.sp. in *Raphanus sativus* & *Allium* spp. 71c.  
 — *speciosus* n.sp. 181a.  
*Aphelenchus avenae* in cantaloup 57a.  
 — — *Cucumis melo* var. *cantalupensis* 284a.  
*Aplectana* sp. in *Rana mascareniensis*, life-history 24d.  
 Apocreadiidae n.fam. 341.  
*Apodemus flavicollis*, *Cysticercus fasciolaris* in 313a.  
*Aponurus* discussed 218e.  
 — *intermedius* to *Lecithophyllum intermedius* n.comb. 218e.  
 Apopharynginae n.subf. 341.  
*Apora* synonym of *Gastrotaenia* 355i.  
*Aporocelaimus laetificans* n.comb. for *Dorylaimus laetificans* 181a.  
*Aporocotyle spinosicanalis* n.sp. in *Merluccius merluccius* 195b.  
 Aporoidea suppressed 355i.  
 Apple, *Pratylenchus penetrans* & disease in 115a, 115b.  
*Aprocta*, synonymy 82g.  
*Apteragia hamata* n.comb. for *Ostertagia hamata* 176.  
 — *quadriscopulata* n.g., n.sp. in *Dama dama* 176.  
 Aptorchinae n.subf. 341.  
*Apus pallidus brehmorum*, *Anomotaenia brachycolpos* n.sp. in 87a.  
 — — — *depressoides* n.sp. in 87a.  
 Arabia, see also Middle East.  
 —, *Simulium ruficorne* 300u.  
 Archeostrogylinae n.subf. 88b.  
*Archeostrogylus italicus* n.g., n.sp. in *Hystrix cristata* 10a.  
*Areliscus joyneri*, *Megalonus arelisci* n.g., n.sp. on 277a.  
*Arenaria interpres morinella*, *Gynaecotyla riggini* n.sp. in 39j.  
*Arhythmorhynchus sachalinensis* n.sp. Krotov & Petrochenko in *Calidris tenuirostris* 337.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

*Arion rufus*, intermediary for *Anomotaenia subterranea* 305a.  
*Armillifer moniliformis* in *Macacus cynomolgus* 386e.  
*Arnola infirmus* n.comb. for *Genarches infirmus* 339.  
 Arnolinae n.subf. 341.  
 — nom.nov. for Arnoldiinae 339.  
 Arthropod bites in man, reactions 230d.  
 Arthropods, see also generic & group names.  
 — transmitting helminths 254b.  
*Arthrostoma cheni* n.sp. in *Paradoxurus minor exitus* 182c.  
*Arvicola amphibius*, *Opisthorchis felineus* in 46e.  
 Ascariasis & dysentery in man 46bf.  
 — — — —, treatment 255bh.  
 — epileptic fits in man 255b.  
 — in man 46d, 46v.  
 — — — —, control 133a.  
 — — — —, effect on pregnancy 133e.  
 — — — —, epidemiology 46i, 46t.  
 — — — —, general account 230i, 354b.  
 — — — —, incidence 255w.  
 — — — —, oxygen treatment 222k.  
 — — — —, piperazine salts 16a.  
 — — — —, — as prophylactic 16f.  
 — — — —, sulphate & chenopodium oil 255d.  
 — — — — in Russia, epidemiology 255v.  
 — — — —, treatment 255x.  
 — — — —, — & control 255y.  
 — & pancreatitis in man 43c.  
 — in pig, benzene hexachloride 223b.  
 — — — —, diagnosis by intradermal test 223o.  
 — — — —, hygromycin 223c.  
 Ascarid ova in manure, survival 382 l.  
*Ascaridia* in fowl, benzene 291b.  
 — — — —, *n*-butyl N-phenylthiocarbamate 67f.  
 — — — —, sodium fluoride 166y.  
 — — — —, treatment 166n.  
*columbae* in pigeon, larval migration 247bt.  
 — — — —, piperazine citrate 66e, 158a.  
*dissimilis* in turkeys, morphology & treatment 247eh.  
*galli* in fowl, carbon disulphide labelled with S<sup>35</sup> 228h.  
 — — — —, effect on weight gain 39 l.  
 — — — —, nematolyt 170e.  
 — — — —, — & vermizym 256b.  
 — — — —, phenothiazine in small daily doses 180n.  
 — — — —, piperazine adipate 320c.  
 — — — —, citrate 145a.  
 — — — —, dihydrochloride monohydrate 247df.  
 — — — —, — hydrochloride 320b.  
 — — — —, statistical analysis of worm counts 114k.  
 — — — —, vermizym 170e.  
 — — — —, glycogen content 58f.  
 — — & infectious bronchitis in fowl 91a.  
 — — Newcastle disease in fowl 17a.  
 — —, structure of cuticle 229a.  
*lineata* ova killed by sodium pentachlorophenate 126d.  
 Ascaridiidae discussed 126f.  
 Ascaridoidea, morphology, ecology & evolution 315e.

Ascarids & bacteria, interrelationships 319a.  
 — in cat & dog related to visceral larva migrans in man 90a.  
 — — — —, role of interoceptors in intoxication 255a.  
 — — cattle, piperazine 167a.  
 — — dog & cat, piperazine citrate 168g.  
 — — — —, — paste 92a.  
 — — — —, piperazine 167a.  
 — —, effect of chenopodium oil 46b.  
 — — — — oxygen 46b.  
 — in equines, piperazine salts 92d.  
 — — *Pan troglodytes*, piperazine adipate 256d.  
 — — sheep in Bulgaria 358d.  
 Ascaris & allergic shock in man 70c.  
 — antibodies transmitted from mother to offspring 287e.  
 — in bile-duct of pig 27c.  
 — causing asphyxiation in man 255r.  
 — & hepatitis in man 46c.  
 — larvae & haemorrhage in kidney of pig 95b.  
 — in man, piperazine adipate 70b.  
 — ova, effect of irradiation on development 255ba.  
 — — in faeces, technique for concentrating 58j.  
 — —, survival in silage 27d.  
 — of pig, anthelmintics tested against *in vitro* 314a.  
 — — — — in goat 166z.  
 — in pig, hygromycin B 66b.  
 — of pig, *in vitro* culture 359a.  
 — in pig, longevity & egg production 299c.  
 — — — —, pre-natal infection not occurring 296a.  
 — — — —, sodium fluoride 223n.  
 — — — —, X-ray diagnosis 310b.  
 — & pulmonary eosinophilia in man 5h.  
 — in rat, pathology 255bb.  
 — & swine fever in pig 244a.  
 — — viral influenza in pig 123h.  
*lumbricoides*, cuticular structure 52b.  
 — — extracts in animals, immunological response 156d.  
 — —, Forssman antigen 37a.  
 — — in guinea-pig, effect of irradiation of ova 39f.  
 — — — — laboratory animals, effect of vitamin B<sub>1</sub> on immunity 255bi.  
 — — — — man, antibodies transmitted to young via placenta & milk 58h.  
 — — — —, effect of hormones on circulating antibodies in pregnant women 58i.  
 — — ova, physiology of hatching 135c.  
 — — in pig, effect of diet on infection 6d.  
 — — — —, experimental 67b.  
 — — — —, heterophile antibodies increased 241e.  
 — — — —, — antibody 241b.  
 — — — —, hygromycin B 35c.  
 — — — —, production of acetylmethylcarbinol &  $\alpha$ -acetoalactic acid 233b.  
 — — in rabbit, antibodies transmitted to young via placenta & milk 58g.  
 — — — —, effect of hormones on circulating antibodies at parturition 58i.  
 — — — —, heterophile antibodies increased 241e.  
 — — — —, immunology 37a.

- Ascaris lumbricoides*, technique for recording effect of anthelmintics on **204a**.  
 — *ovis* synonym of *A. suum* **358d**.  
 — *suum*, synonymy **358d**.  
*Ascocotyle*, morphology, taxonomy & key to spp. **147g**.  
*Ascocotylinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Ascometra turturi* n.sp. in *Turtur chalcospilos* **346a**.  
*Asellus aquaticus*, intermediary for *Filicollis anatis* **180g**.  
*Asparagus officinalis* juice killing *Trichodorus christiei* **142ba**.  
*Aspicularis* n.sp. [unnamed] in *Neotoma* spp. in U.S.A. **247cm**.  
 — *tetraptera* in mouse, life table & life-history **355g**.  
 — — —, resistance **228d**.  
*Aspidogastrea* monographed **191a**.  
*Aspidogastridae* redefined **82d**.  
*Astiotrema* revised **126b**.  
 — *geomydia* n.sp. in *Geomyda spinosa* **69b**.  
*Atalostrophinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Ateles geoffroyi*, *Onchocerca* in **59b**.  
*Attractolytocestus huronensis* n.g., n.sp. in *Cyprinus carpio* **299d**.  
*Atrophecaecum indicum* n.sp. in *Tropidonotus piscator* **69a**.  
*Auchenoglanis occidentalis*, *Phyllodistomum symmetrorchis* n.sp. in **55a**.  
*Auridistomum pellucida* n.sp. in *Clemmys caspica* **55o**.  
 Australia, cestodes in dog **278a**.  
 —, eelworms, n.spp. **48m**.  
 —, in plants **36a**.  
 —, helminths in sheep **12c**.  
 —, hydatid **90b**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* **77b**.  
 —, spp. **279a**.  
 —, nematodes in sheep **12b**.  
 —, *Taenia solium* **252a**.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* **252b**.  
*Australorbis*, nomenclature **57e**.  
 — *glabratus* attracting *Schistosoma mansoni* miracidia **286d**.  
 — controlled by *Marisa cornuarietis* **186f**.  
 —, effect of crowding **5x**.  
 —, egg-laying capacity **350c**.  
 —, life-history **5w**.  
 — in Puerto Rico, control by *Marisa cornuarietis* **80k**.  
 — — —, ecology & control **103f**.  
 —, streptomycin inhibiting growth **5y**.  
 —, technique for rearing **39bd**.  
 Austria, hydatid **171b**, **171c**.  
 —, *Ophiosoma wedli* **319d**.  
*Austrobilharzia variglandis* cercariae in *Nassarius obsoletus* **247ex**.  
*Austrofilaria* synonym of *Squamofilaria* **82g**.  
 — *rhypidurae* to *Mawsonfilaria* n.g. **82g**.  
 — *vestibulata* to *Squamofilaria vestibulata* n.comb. **82g**.  
*Avitellina* in sheep, tin arsenate **65c**, **223e**.  
*Axine sebastisci* n.sp. on *Sebastiscus marmoratus* **277a**.  
 — (*Axinoides*) *sebastisci* n.sp. on *Sebastiscus marmoratus* **277a**.  
*Axonchium bulbosum* n.sp. **265b**.  
 — *caudatum* n.sp. **265b**.  
 — *mauritiense* n.sp. **265b**.  
 Azalea, eelworms in **54c**.  
*Azygia*, synonymy **147b**.  
 — *pristipomai* in *Therapon argenteus*, morphology **147b**.  
*Baccigerinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Baerietta diana* in *Batrachoseps attenuatus*, seasonal variation **247ed**.  
*Bagrus docmac*, *Acanthostomum bagri* n.sp. in **55b**.  
 Balfourinae n.subf. **341**.  
 Banana, eelworms & *Fusarium oxysporum* f. *cubense* & wilt in **143s**.  
 —, *Hemicycliphora oostenbrinki* n.sp. on **48c**.  
 —, *Radopholus similis* & black-head toppling disease in **47e**.  
 —, — — *Fusarium oxysporum* f. *cubense* & Panama disease in **143k**.  
 —, *Rotylenchoides brevis* n.g., n.sp. in **262i**.  
 Barley, *Heterodera major* strains in **303a**.  
*Basantisinae* n.subf. **341**.  
 Basutoland, see also South Africa.  
 —, schistosomiasis **103q**.  
*Bathylaimus latisetosus* n.sp. **257a**.  
*Batrachobdella amnicola* n.sp. **196a**.  
*Batrachoseps attenuatus*, *Baerietta diana* in **247ed**.  
 Bats, *Trichinella spiralis* in **247cx**.  
 Bechuanaland, see also South Africa.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries **103r**.  
 —, schistosomiasis **103r**.  
 Beetles, eelworms associated with **353b**.  
 Belgian Congo, see also Africa, Ruanda-Urundi.  
 —, ancylostomiasis & sicklaemia **83a**.  
 —, cysticerciasis **83b**, **208a**.  
 —, helminths in birds **346a**.  
 —, onchocerciasis **192a**.  
*Belondira perplexa* n.sp. **265b**.  
 — *singularis* n.sp. **265b**.  
*Belonolaimus* sp. in cotton, DBCP **269r**.  
 — — — maize, DBCP **269r**.  
 — *gracilis*, control by nematocides **269k**.  
 — *longicaudatus* n.sp. on maize **147c**.  
*Benedeniella congeri* n.g., n.sp. on *Conger myriaster* **277a**.  
 Bentgrass, eelworms in **378a**.  
 Beta spp., *Heterodera schachtii* in **269a**.  
*Bhaleropharynx* n.g. Skryabin & Antipin, 1958 for *Xenopharynx piscator* **339**.  
 — *bilphaga* n.comb. for *Xenopharynx bilphaga* **339**.  
*Bianium* Stunkard, 1930 synonym of *Diploproctodaenum* La Rue, 1926 **247en**.  
 — *holocentri* Yamaguti, 1942 to *Diploproctodaenum holocentri* n.comb. **247en**.  
 — *tetrodontis* Nagaty, 1956 to *Diploproctodaenum tetraodontis* n.comb. **247en**.  
*Bifurcophaptor giganticus* n.sp. on *Mystus seenghala* **247f**.  
 — *indicus* n.g., n.sp. on *Mystus vittatus* **247f**.  
*Bigalkea neveulemairei* n.comb. for *Ostertagia neveulemairei* **176**.  
*Bilharzia margrebowiei* to *Rhodobilharzia* n.g. **64g**.  
*Bilharziella* in duck, diagnosis **309a**.  
 Biocoenosis in parasitology **180a**.



- Biology, *Bunostomum phlebotomum* larva 171d.  
 —, Cosmoceroidea 24d.  
 —, helminths of fish 324f.  
 —, *Limnatis nilotica* 255be.  
 —, *Oncomelania quadrasi* 213b.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries 103c.  
 —, *Taeniorhynchus* (*Mansonioides*) *uniformis* 213g.  
 —, *Toxascaris leonina* 69d.  
 —, *Triaenophorus lucii* ova 180o.  
 —, *Trichinella* 320a.  
*Biomphalaria*, nomenclature 57e.  
 — *boissyi alexandrina* in Egypt 242a.  
 — — *boissyi* in Egypt 242a.  
 — *pfeifferi* in South Africa, ecology 103d.  
 — *sudanica tanganikana* in Uganda, bionomics 43b.  
 Bionomics, see also Ecology, Physiology.  
 —, *Australorbis glabratus* 5x, 350c.  
 —, *Biomphalaria sudanica tanganikana* 43b.  
 —, *Bulinus* spp. 85k.  
 —, *Bunostomum trigonocephalum* 166bd.  
 —, *Ditylenchus destructor* 47a.  
 —, *Drepanidotaenia lanceolata* ova 1a.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 68d, 300j.  
 —, helminths in fish 321c.  
 —, *Heterakis* ova 382m.  
 —, *Heterodera major* 56b, 262c.  
 —, — *rostochiensis* 48k, 56b.  
 —, — *schachtii* 360a.  
 —, lungworm larvae 291d.  
 —, *Lymnaea exserta* 43b.  
 —, nematode larvae 147d, 247k.  
 —, nematodes in cattle 123e, 353 l.  
 —, *Nematodirus battus* 241a.  
 —, — *filicollis* 241a.  
 —, *Oncomelania hupensis* 174e.  
 —, *Physa propinqua* 247bn.  
 —, *Radopholus similis* 142p.  
 —, *Stagnicola palustris nuttalliana* 247bn.  
 Biovarinae n.subf. 341.  
 Biovarium *cryptocotyle* redescribed 149a.  
 — *lateolabracis* n.sp. in *Lateolabrax japonicus* 149a.  
 Bird, *Habronema bambesae* n.sp. in 346a.  
 Birds, see also generic & group names.  
 —, cestodes in 107i, 180d, 229b, 245f.  
 —, helminths in 165c, 235a, 346a.  
 —, *Lemdana dartevellei* n.sp. in 346a.  
 —, *Levinseniella tridigitata* n.sp. in 191d.  
 —, microfilariae in 64z.  
 —, Taeniidae in 382a.  
 —, trematodes in 68c, 126e, 180c.  
*Bithynia leachi*, 1st intermediary for *Opisthorchis felineus* 46e.  
 — *tentaculata*, 1st & 2nd intermediary for *Psilochasmus oxyuris* 180i.  
*Bivittellobilharzia nairi* n.comb. for *Ornithobilharzia nairi* 64g.  
*Blatta orientalis*, *Hammerschmidtella diesingi* in 267j.  
*Bonasa umbellus*, *Brachylecithum* sp. in 247t.  
 — —, *Tanaisia zarudnyi* in 247t.  
*Bos indicus*, *Ceylonocotyle dawesi* n.sp. in 282a.  
 — —, *Onchocerca armillata* in 247cf.  
*Botaurus stellaris*, *Ophiosoma wedli* in 319d.  
*Bothriocephalus* sp. in *Lepomis macrochirus macrochirus* 188a.  
*Bothriocephalus scorpii* scolex, musculature, excretory & nervous system 2671.  
*Bothriophoron* validated 82f.  
 — *bothriophoron* in zebu in Madagascar, re-described 82f.  
*Bothrioscolex* synonym of *Khawia* 126a.  
 — *dubius* to *Khawia dubius* n.comb. 126a.  
 — *prussicus* to *Khawia prussicus* n.comb. 126a.  
 — *rossittensis* to *Khawia rossittensis* n.comb. 126a.  
*Brachadena* discussed 218e.  
*Brachonchulus* n.g. 189a.  
*Brachycoelium* spp., morphology 7a.  
 — *elongatum* n.sp. in *Desmognathus* spp. & *Plethodon glutinosus* 7a.  
 Brachydistomini n.tribe 341.  
*Brachydistomum olssoni* n.comb. for *Olssomiella olssoni* of Travassos, 1944 341.  
 Brachylacmid metacercariae in *Milax sowerbii* & *Agriolimax reticulatus*, pathology 267d.  
 — — — — —, seasonal variation 267f.  
*Brachylaemus tisa* n.sp. in *Butastur tisa* 32b.  
*Brachylecithum* for *Olssomiella* spp. 341.  
 — sp. in *Bonasa umbellus*, life-history 247t.  
 Brahmaputrotrematidae n.fam. 341.  
 Braunotrematinae n.subf. 341.  
 Brazil, eelworms 286b.  
 —, *Meloidogyne exigua* 54i, 153a.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* intermediaries 57b.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries 103h, 103i.  
 —, schistosomiasis 103i.  
 Britain, cestodes in birds 245f.  
 —, *Crepidostomum farionis* 267h.  
 —, — *metoecus* 267h.  
 —, *Cryptocotyle lingua* 47f.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 48d, 371a.  
 —, eelworms in plants 159a.  
 —, fascioliasis 61b.  
 —, free-living eelworms 47h.  
 —, *Halenchus dumonicus* 246b.  
 —, helminths in man 179.  
 —, *Heterodera göttingiana* 262a.  
 —, — *major* 262c.  
 —, — *rostochiensis* 144a.  
 —, lungworms 300k.  
 —, nematodes in man 45a.  
 —, nematology 152a, 183b.  
 —, *Ornithostrongylus quadriradiatus* 311b.  
 —, Phyllobothriidae 195a.  
 —, *Phyllodistomum simile* 276a.  
 —, *Polymorphus minutus* 9c.  
 —, *Proctoeces subtemuis* adult 246c.  
 —, *Tamerlania zarudnyi* 126c.  
 —, trematodes in birds 126e.  
 —, — — *Corvus monedula* 126c.  
 —, *Urotocus tholonetensis* 126c.  
 British Honduras, microfilariae 300b.  
 Brodeniini n.tribe 341.  
*Bubulcus ibis coromandus*, *Proechinocephalus tarai* n.g., n.sp. in 39y.  
*Bucephaloides bennetti* n.sp. in *Paralichthys lethostigmus* 247g.  
*Bucephalopsis karvei*, morphology & synonymy 32f.  
 — *magnum* in *Silundia gangetica*, redescribed 32f.  
*Buckleyfilaria* synonym of *Pseudaprocta* 82g.  
 Buffalo, see also Ruminants.  
 —, *Stephanofilaria zaheeri* n.sp. in 245 l.

- Bufo bufo spinosus*, *Pleurogenoïdes ifranensis* n.sp. in 87e.  
 Bulbs, see also generic names.  
 —, eelworms in 297a.  
 Bulgaria, ascarids 358d.  
 —, echinostomes 358b.  
 —, free-living eelworms 181a.  
 —, trematodes in duck 358c.  
*Bulinus* spp. in East Africa, ecology & bionomics 85k.  
 — *forskali*, intermediary for *Gastrodiscus aegyptiacus* 64j.  
 — *senegalensis* in Gambia, control by sodium pentachlorophenate 85l.  
 — —, intermediary for *Gastrodiscus aegyptiacus* 64j.  
 — *truncatus* in Middle East, ecology, distribution & control 103g.  
 — (*Physopsis*) *abyssinicus*, morphology & taxonomy 10c.  
 — — *globosus*, intermediary for *Schistosoma haematobium* in Tanganyika 28b.  
*Bunodera luciopercae* in Poland, life-history 180j.  
*Bunostomum phlebotomum* larva, morphology & biology 171d.  
 — *trigonocephalum* in sheep, life-history, seasonal dynamics & treatment 166bd.  
 — — —, phenothiazine 166h.  
*Butastur tisa*, *Brachylaemus tisa* n.sp. in 32b.  
*Butorides striatus atricapillus*, *Posthodiplostomum bi-ellipticum* n.sp. in 211a.  
 Caecincolinae n.subf. 341.  
*Caenorhabditis elegans*, oviposition 98a.  
*Calicotyle kroyeri* in *Raja radiata*, discussed 260b.  
*Calidris temürostris*, *Arhythmorhynchus sachalinensis* n.sp. in 337.  
*Calotes nemoricola*, *Paradistomoides intestinalis* n.sp. in 69a.  
 — —, *spatulatus* n.sp. in 69a.  
 — —, *Prosthodendrium ovatum* n.sp. in 69a.  
 — *versicolor*, *Prosthodendrium dollfusi* n.sp. in 69a.  
 Camel, *Haemonchus longistipes* in 34f.  
 —, nematodes in 35b.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus* spp. in pancreas of 182g.  
 —, *Trichuris globulosa* in 34f.  
 Cameroons, see also West Africa.  
 —, *Chrysops* spp. 9b.  
 —, *Loa* 85e.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries 103s.  
 —, schistosomiasis 103s.  
 —, *Simulium neavei* complex 350f.  
 Canada, see also North America.  
 —, cestodes in marine fish 107c.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 353f.  
 —, eelworms associated with beetles 353b.  
 —, — in plants 353a, 353c, 353d, 353g.  
 —, helminths in *Ovibos moschatus* 107g.  
 —, Hirudinea 216a.  
 Cancer & schistosomiasis *mansoni* in man 222o.  
 Cantaloup, *Aphelenchus avenae* in 57a.  
*Capella gallinago*, *Plagiorchis ovoidalis* n.sp. in 339.  
*Capillaria caudinflata* & *C. obsignata* in pigeon in Netherlands, mixed infection 162b.  
 — *hepatica* in *Peromyscus maniculatus*, epizootiology 247cn.  
*Capillaria obsignata* & *C. caudinflata* in pigeon in Netherlands, mixed infection 162b.  
*Capreolagia skrjabini* to *Ostertagia capreolagi* nom.nov. 176.  
*Capreolus capreolus*, *Cysticercus tenuicollis* in 291f.  
*Caprimulgus europaeus*, *Cerebrofilaria caprimulgi* n.g., n.sp. in 17b.  
*Carassius auratus*, *Dactylogyrus baueri* on 291h.  
 — —, *Phyllodistomum carassii* n.sp. in 182e.  
 Cardicolinae n.subf. 341.  
*Cardiocephalus halcyonis* synonym of *Uvulifer stunkardi* 282d.  
 Carettacolinae n.subf. 341.  
*Carneophallus muellhaupti* Coil, 1956 to *Microphallus muellhaupti* n.comb. 191b.  
 — *trilobatus* Cable & Kuns, 1951 to *Microphallus trilobatus* n.comb. 191b.  
 — *turgidus* n.sp. in *Procyon lotor* 39g.  
 Carnivores, see also Mammals, generic names.  
 —, *Dracunculus* spp. in 247dm, 275a.  
 —, *Opisthorchis felineus* in 46q.  
 —, *Taenia hydatigena* in 383c.  
 —, *Wuchereria patee* n.sp. in 126g.  
 Carp, *Dactylogyrus extensus* on 207a.  
 Carrot, *Meloidogyne* in 77b.  
 —, — *hapla* in 259b.  
 Castroiinae n.subf. 341.  
 Cat, *Amphimerus pseudofelineus* & hepatitis in 116c.  
 —, *Anafilaroides rostratus* in 241c.  
 —, ascarids in 90a, 255a.  
 —, N-benzyl-N,N-dimethyl-N-2-phenoxyethyl-ammonium salts 247dd.  
 —, buphenium salts 247es.  
 —, cestodes in 86b.  
 —, *Diplopylidium nölteri* in 86b.  
 —, *Euparadistomum* sp. in 64a.  
 —, — *heischi* n.sp. in 126h.  
 —, gentianin 255f.  
 —, helminths in 120b.  
 —, *Opisthoglyphe megastomus* f. *major* in 224b.  
 —, opisthorchiasis in 46f.  
 —, *Opisthorchis* in 166x.  
 —, — *felineus* in 46e, 71b.  
 —, piperazine citrate 168g.  
 —, — paste 92a.  
 —, *Taenia taeniaeformis* in 285a.  
 —, *Toxascaris leonina* in 247bv.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* in 247ek.  
 —, *Vogeloides ramamujacharii* n.sp. in 34a.  
 —, *Wuchereria malayi* in 64y.  
 Cattle, see also Animals, domestic, Ruminants.  
 —, caricide 237a.  
 —, cestodes in 165b.  
 —, coenuriasis in 166c, 166u.  
 —, coenurus & hydrocephalus in 67h.  
 —, *Cooperia* spp. in pancreas of 182b.  
 —, — *erschovi* n.sp. in 182b.  
 —, — *mcmasteri* in 247ef.  
 —, — *punctata* in 147j, 247dk.  
 —, — *spatulata* in 39m.  
 —, cyanacethydrazide 67c, 106a.  
 —, cysticerciasis in 208a.  
 —, *Cysticercus bovis* in 46n, 308a.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in 68e.  
 —, dictyocauliasis in 166a.



- Cattle, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* in 6c, 39ba, 67i, 148a, 169c, 187a, 256c, 311c, 362a.
- , o,o-diethyl o-(3-chloro-4-methyl-7-coumarinyl) phosphorothioate 168a.
- , diethylcarbamazine 241f.
- , o,o-dimethyl-2,2,2-trichloro-1-hydroxyethyl phosphonate 12e.
- , Distan 27e.
- , *Dryopteris crassirhizoma* 223i.
- , elimination of phenothiazine in milk 81a.
- , fascioliasis in 61b, 256c, 382h.
- , *Gastrothylax crumenifer* in 166w.
- , *Haemonchus* in 187d.
- , helminths in 35d, 247ce, 283d, 307c, 309f, 366a, 391.
- , hexachlorethane 166bb.
- , Hirudinea in 280a.
- , hydatid in 90b, 307d.
- , *Hyostrongylus rubidus* in 55 l.
- , lungworms in 27b.
- , nematodes in 89a, 147a, 168f, 355 l.
- , — & spring rise in 123e.
- , *Nematodirus battus* in 67a.
- , *Neoscaris* in 223m.
- , *Oesophagostomum radiatum* in 66a.
- , *Onchocerca* in 349d.
- , — *armillata* in 85c.
- , *Ostertagia lyrata* in 55m.
- , — *ostertagi* in 128i, 187c.
- , phenothiazine 50a, 66c, 81a, 123g, 187b, 228a, 247dh.
- , piperazine 167a.
- , — compounds 12a.
- , *Schistosoma bovis* in 157b.
- , — *japonicum* in 223 l.
- , *Stephanofilaria assamensis* & hump sore in 34d.
- , *Thelazia* in 258b.
- , trichostrongylids in 81b.
- , *Trichostrongylus axei* in 187c, 247bw.
- , — *longispicularis* in 55m.
- Caulobothrium insignia*, redescribed 290a.
- Central Africa, see also specific territories.
- , *Wuchereria bancrofti* 219a.
- America, see specific territories.
- Centrocestus armatus* cercaria, development & morphology 122b.
- *formosanus* in Hawaii, life-history 128f.
- — — laboratory animals, *Lutjanus bohar* tested against 164g.
- Centrorhynchus* Lühe, 1911 validated 97b.
- (*Centrorhynchus*) *chabaudi* n.sp. in *Pseudogyps africanus* 97a.
- Cephalobus longicollis* to *Chronogaster longicollis* n.comb. 141b.
- Cephalophallinae* n.subf. 341.
- Ceratophora stoddarti*, *Meteterakis baylisi* n.sp. in 52a.
- Ceratopogenidae transmitting filariasis 235b.
- Cercaria kappa* in frog tadpoles 39w.
- *megalura*, larva of *Philophthalmus* 247fb.
- , life-history 247fb.
- *mehrai* in *Indoplanorbis exustus*, morphology 267i.
- *neustica*, larva of *Mosesia chordeilesia* 247dq.
- *psi* in *Huro salmoides* 39w.
- X, morphology & life-history 267g.
- Cercariae in *Sagitta* spp. 260a.
- — shell-less snails, experimental 247bl.
- , structure of surface layers 247do.
- , technique for concentrating 103k.
- , — — determining numbers in water 80g.
- Cercopithecus aethiops*, microfilaria in 123d.
- Cereals, see also popular names.
- , *Heterodera major* in 231a, 251a.
- not attacked by *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 48d.
- Cerebrofilaria* synonym of *Aprocta* 82g.
- *caprimulgi* n.g., n.sp. in *Caprimulgus europaeus* 17b.
- Cestoda, official index of rejected generic names 330.
- , — — — specific names 332.
- , — list of generic names 329.
- , — — specific names 331.
- Cestode larva, new, in *Oxychilus cellarius* 135e.
- larvae in Crustacea in Poland 180b.
- — — fresh-water snails in Poland 180b.
- Cestodes in animals in Venezuela 370a.
- — birds in Britain, new records 245f.
- — —, distribution of hosts & parasites 229b.
- — — in Egypt 107i.
- — — — Poland, biocoenosis 180d.
- — cat in North Africa, life-history 86b.
- — cattle & sheep in Russia 165b.
- — dog, atebirin 123f.
- — — in Australia, control 278a.
- — —, quinacrine 35e.
- — —, treatment 116a, 385a.
- — —, — & control 166bf.
- — fish in Czechoslovakia 291c.
- , glyceromonophosphatase 287c.
- in mammals in U.S.A. 247j.
- — marine fish in Canada 107c.
- & Newcastle disease in fowl 307b.
- in ruminants in Russia 165f.
- — sheep & goat, copper sulphate 166e.
- — — — in Russia 166d.
- — —, lead arsenate 223d.
- — —, Paris green 166m.
- — —, piperazine dithiocarbamate with lead arsenate 289a.
- , technique for evaluating development *in vitro* 52e.
- Cetiosaccinae n.subf. 341.
- Ceylon, *Necator americanus* 205b.
- , nematodes & gastro-enteritis in man 220a.
- , *Taeniorhynchus* (*Mansonioides*) *uniformis* 213g.
- , tropical eosinophilia 132a.
- Ceylonocotyle dawesi* n.sp. in *Bos indicus* 282a.
- Ceylonocotylini* n.tribe 341.
- Chabertia ovina* & disease in sheep 273a.
- Chalcides ocellatus* var. *polylepis*, *Tetrathyridium* sp. in 87b.
- Chamaeleon zeylanicus*, *Mehraorchis chamaeleonis* n.sp. in 69a.
- —, *Neoganada aspinosa* n.sp. in 69a.
- —, *Paradistomoides lanceolatus* n.sp. in 69a.
- Chandlerella ghesquieri* n.sp. in *Scotornis climacurus* 346a.
- Charadriiformes, see also Birds, generic names.
- , *Microphallus canchei* n.sp. in 191b.
- , — *debuni* n.sp. in 191b.
- Chela bacaila*, *Allocreadium kamalai* n.sp. in 32d.
- Chemistry, see also Physiology.

- Chemistry, foxglove-root diffusate 47i.  
 —, *Heterodera rostochiensis* hatching factor 8c.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* cuticle & egg sac 136f.  
 —, potato-root diffusate 47i.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* 247cq.  
*Chenofilaria filaria* n.g., n.sp. in *Manis pentadactyla aurita* 182c.  
*Chenopodium album*, *Heterodera schachtii* in 54e.  
*Chenospirura kwangtungensis* n.g., n.sp. in *Manis pentadactyla aurita* 182c.  
 Cherry, eelworms in 115c.  
 —, *Pratylenchus penetrans* & disease in 115a, 115b.  
 Chile, *Fasciola hepatica* 203a.  
 —, *Trichinella* 93d.  
*Chimaericola leptogaster*, clamp sclerites & relationships 247u.  
 China, *Cooperia* spp. 182b.  
 —, filariasis & fluorosis 108j.  
 —, *Gongylonema pulchrum* 222p.  
 —, helminths in man 5bg.  
 —, — pig 223a.  
 —, *Metastrongylus* 223p.  
 —, paragonimiasis 222a.  
 —, parasites in man 170c.  
 —, *Phyllodistomum parasiluri* 182e.  
 —, schistosomiasis 108a, 108h.  
 —, japonica 5b, 44a, 108g, 222d, 222e.  
 —, trematodes in fish 182e, 182f.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus* spp. 182g.  
 —, *Trichuris* 223q.  
 —, *Wuchereria malayi* intermediaries 222f.  
*Chiorchis burti* Prudhoe, 1944 to *Pseudochiorchis* n.g. 341.  
*Chiropterofilaria brevicaudata* n.g., n.sp. in *Pteropus hawaiiensis* in Fiji 245j.  
*Choanotaenia*, synonymy 58d.  
 — *aurantia* n.sp. in *Sterna aurantia* 32e.  
 — *crassisclex* cysticeroid, morphology 17c.  
 —, life-history 17c.  
*Chromadorita gracilis* n.sp. 387c.  
*Chronogaster* sp. of Andrassy, 1956 to *Chronogaster subtilis* n.sp. 141b.  
 — *longicollis* n.comb. for *Cephalobus longicollis* 141b.  
 — *subtilis* n.sp. for *Chronogaster* sp. of Andrassy, 1956 141b.  
*Chrysanthemum cinerariaefolium*, eelworms in 135f.  
*Chrysops* spp. in Cameroons, biting habits & *Loa* infection 9b.  
 — *silacea*, *Loa loa* in 9h.  
*Ciconia ciconia*, *Tylodelphis excavata* in 202a.  
*Circaetus gallicus*, *Platynosomum semfuscum* in 87f.  
*Circus aeruginosus*, *Paracoenogonimus viviparae* in 207i.  
*Citrus*, *Radopholus similis* in 142p, 373a.  
 —, *Tylenchulus semi-penetrans* in 142n, 269 l.  
*Citrus* spp., *Hemicycliophora arenaria* & galling in 142v.  
 — & varieties, *Radopholus similis* in 143r.  
 Cladocera, see also Arthropods, Crustacea, generic names.  
 —, intermediaries for *Hymenolepis furcifera* 207b.  
 Cladorchiini n.tribe 341.  
*Cladorchis heteroxenus* Cordero & Vogelsang, 1940 to *Pseudallassostoma* n.g. 341.  
*Clarias senegalensis*, *Emoleptalea proteropora* n.sp. in 55a.  
*Clavaurotylechus minnesotensis* n.g., n.sp. on sugar-beet 147h.  
*Clemmys caspica*, *Aridistomum pellucida* n.sp. in 55o.  
*Clestobothrium crassiceps*, musculature, excretory & nervous system 267 l.  
 Cloacitrematinae n.subf. 341.  
*Clonorchis sinensis* in laboratory animals, experimental 247dw.  
 — — — man 199a.  
 — — —, chloroquine 212a.  
 — — —, diagnosis 285b.  
 — — metacercariae, survival under refrigeration 247dw.  
 Clover, *Heterodera trifolii* in 142s.  
 —, red, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 161a, 371a.  
 —, —, eelworms in 355j, 379a.  
 —, —, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 142c.  
 —, —, *Pratylenchus* spp. in 268b.  
 —, white, eelworms in 355a.  
 —, —, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 142c.  
*Cnemidophorus lemniscatus lemniscatus*, *Oochoristica celebesensis* var. *venezolanensis* n.var. in 370a.  
*Cobbonchus* n.g. 189a.  
 Coconut, *Aphelenchoides cocophilus* & red ring in 294a.  
 —, *Hemicycliophora paucianmulata* n.sp. on 48c.  
*Codoncephalus urnigerus* in frogs in Poland 180p.  
*Coelopeltis monspessulana*, *Tetrathyridium lacertae-viridis* in 87b.  
 Coenuriasis in cattle 166u.  
 — — sheep & cattle, immunological diagnosis 166c.  
 — — — in Russia, control 166b.  
 — — — yak, first record 166t.  
*Coenurus* & hydrocephalus in cattle 67h.  
 — *cerebralis* in sheep, unusual case 67g.  
 Coffee, eelworms in 117a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne exigua* in 54i, 153a.  
*Coitocaecinae* emended 180s.  
*Coitocaecum* Nicoll, 1915 sensu Wisniewski, 1933 p.p. to *Excoitocaecum* n.g. 180s.  
 — sp. Dollfus, 1938 to *Excoitocaecum* 180s.  
 — *proavitum* to *Excoitocaecum proavitum* n.comb. 180s.  
 — *skrjabini* to *Excoitocaecum skrjabini* n.comb. 180s.  
 — *testiobliquum* to *Excoitocaecum testiobliquum* n.comb. 180s.  
*Coleus perviflorus*, *Meloidogyne incognita* in 226b.  
 Colocytotrematinae n.subf. 341.  
 Colombia, helminths in man 154a.  
 —, Sparganum 186a.  
*Complexomermis gilarovi* n.sp. 174c.  
*Conger myriaster*, *Benedeniella congeri* n.g., n.sp. on 277a.  
 — —, *Prosorhynchus crucibulum japonicum* n.subsp. in 149a.  
*Conspicuum icteridorum* in *Euphagus cyanocephalus*, pathology 247dz.  
*Contopus virens*, *Mosesia chordeilesia* in 247dq.  
 Control, see also Anthelmintics, Molluscicides, Nematocides (plant eelworm), Treatment.  
 —, *Aphelenchoides besseyi* & white tip disease 268g.



- Control, ascariasis 133a, 255y.  
 —, *Ascaridia lineata* 126d.  
 —, *Australorbis glabratus* 80k, 103f, 186f.  
 —, *Bulinus truncatus* 103g.  
 —, cestodes in dog 166bf, 278a.  
 —, coenuriasis 166b.  
 —, cysticerciasis 208a.  
 —, *Cysticercus bovis* 308a.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 261a.  
 —, dictyocauliasis 166a.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* 169c.  
 —, *Diphyllbothrium latum* 368a.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* 123a.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 61a, 271b.  
 —, *Echinococcus granulosus* 139b.  
 —, eelworms in plants 4b, 159a, 210a.  
 —, enterobiasis 170f.  
 —, fascioliasis 166bc, 256c, 382h.  
 —, filariasis 300l.  
 —, — bancrofti 230k.  
 —, helminths in domestic animals 92b.  
 —, — fowl 272a.  
 —, — of fresh-water fish 324k.  
 —, — in man 170a, 255z, 255bj.  
 —, — ruminants 258a.  
 —, — sheep 95a.  
 —, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 54r, 61c.  
 —, — schachtii & *Rhizoctonia* 239a.  
 —, hydatid 139b.  
 —, *Hymenolepis* 46p.  
 —, *Mansonia uniformis* 236a.  
 —, *Mansonioides annulifera* 236a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* 143m, 193a.  
 —, nematodes in horse 166be.  
 —, — & ill-thrift in sheep 138a.  
 —, — in poultry 139a, 184a.  
 —, — sheep 247br, 267a.  
 —, *Nematodirus* 4a, 183a.  
 —, onchocerciasis 43d, 97e, 230l.  
 —, *Oncomelania hupensis* 122a, 174e.  
 —, — quadrasi 213e.  
 —, *Opisthorchis felinus* 364a.  
 —, *Ostertagia* spp. & ill-thrift 263a.  
 —, parasites in man 170c.  
 —, *Pratylenchus penetrans* 115a.  
 —, — vulnus 104a.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* 213a, 213e.  
 —, — mansoni 103p.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries 103c, 103bh, 213f.  
 —, schistosomiasis 248b.  
 —, — japonica 44a, 222d.  
 —, *Simulium* spp. 230l.  
 —, — damnosum 43d.  
 —, — neavei 213c.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* 308a.  
 —, taeniasis 46o.  
 —, *Taeniorhynchus (Mansonioides) uniformis* 213g.  
 —, *Wuchereria malayi* 85g.  
 —, — intermediaries 9g.  
 Controrchii n.tribe 341.  
*Cooperia* spp. in pancreas of cattle in China 182b.  
 — *erschovi* n.sp. in cattle 182b.  
 — *mcmasteri* in cattle in U.S.A. 247ef.  
 — — *Odocoileus hemionus columbianus* in U.S.A. 247ef.  
 — *punctata* in cattle, acquired immunity 247dk.  
 — — — —, — resistance 147j.  
*Cooperia punctata* in cattle, larval development suppressed by phenothiazine 247dh.  
 — — — — rabbit 247cd.  
 — *spatulata* in cattle in U.S.A., first record 39m.  
 Copepods, see also Arthropods, Crustacea, generic names.  
 —, 2nd intermediary for *Bunodera luciopercae* 180j.  
*Coregonus albula*, *Diphyllbothrium plerocercoids* in 207d.  
 — —, *Plagioporus* sp. in 180s.  
 — *clupeioides*, *Diphyllbothrium* sp. plerocercoids in 30g.  
 Cortrematidae n.fam. 341.  
*Corvus brachyrhynchos paulus*, *Paruterina reynoldsi* n.sp. in 55g.  
 — *monedula*, *Tamerlania zarudnyi* in 126c.  
 — —, trematodes in 126c.  
 — —, *Urotocus tholonetensis* in 126c.  
*Corynosoma magdalenae* n.sp. in *Halichoerus grypus* 21e.  
 Corynosominae n.subf. 337.  
 Cosmocercoidea, biology & systematic position 24d.  
 Costa Rica, helminths in man 285c.  
 — —, *Taenia taeniaeformis* 285a.  
 Cotton, *Belonolaimus* sp. in 269r.  
 —, *Meloidogyne incognita* & *Fusarium* wilt in 268h.  
 — — — — var. *acrita* in 143u.  
*Coturnix* sp., *Railletina malakartis* n.sp. in 107i.  
*Cotylurus flabelliformis*, sporocyst producing cercariae 128c.  
 — *strigeoides* n.sp. in *Anas acuta tztzihoa* 211b.  
*Crassicauda giliakiana* in *Hyperoodon cavirostris* 58b.  
 Creeping eruption, see also Larva migrans.  
 — — in man 93e.  
 — — — —, general account 62a.  
 Crepidostominae nom.emend. for Crepidostomatinae Dollfus, 1951 341.  
*Crepidostomum* sp. in *Salmo gairdnerii* & *Salvelinus fontinalis* 215a.  
 — *brumpti* synonym of *C. metoecus* 180s.  
 — *faeroense* synonym of *C. metoecus* 180s.  
 — *farionis* in *Salmo* spp. in Britain 267h.  
 — *metoecus* in *Salmo* spp. in Britain, first record 267h.  
 — — — —, three forms differentiated 180s.  
 — *simile* n.comb. for *Acrolichanus similis* 180s.  
*Criconema anura* Kiryanova, 1948 to *Criconemoides anura* n.comb. 147m.  
 — *beljaevae* Kiryanova, 1948 to *Criconemoides beljaevae* n.comb. 147m.  
 — *cylindricum* Kiryanova, 1948 to *Criconemoides cylindricum* n.comb. 147m.  
 — *pullum* Kiryanova, 1948 to *Criconemoides pullum* n.comb. 147m.  
 — *quadrifurca* Kiryanova, 1948 to *Criconemoides quadrifurca* n.comb. 147m.  
 — *tenuicute* Kiryanova, 1948 to *Criconemoides tenuicute* n.comb. 147m.  
 — *tulaganovi* Kiryanova, 1948 to *Criconemoides tulaganovi* n.comb. 147m.  
*Criconemoides anura* n.comb. for *Criconema anura* Kiryanova, 1948 147m.

- Criconemoides beljaevae* n.comb. for *Criconema beljaevae* Kiryanova, 1948 147m.  
 — *cylindricum* n.comb. for *Criconema cylindricum* Kiryanova, 1948 147m.  
 — — Raski, 1952 nec Kiryanova, 1948 to *Criconemoides ornatum* nom.nov. 147m.  
 — *ornatum* nom.nov. for *Criconemoides cylindricum* Raski, 1952 nec Kiryanova, 1948 147m.  
 — *pullum* n.comb. for *Criconema pullum* Kiryanova, 1948 147m.  
 — *quadrifurcata* n.comb. for *Criconema quadrifurcata* Kiryanova, 1948 147m.  
 — *tenuicute* n.comb. for *Criconema tenuicute* Kiryanova, 1948 147m.  
 — *tulaganovi* n.comb. for *Criconema tulaganovi* Kiryanova, 1948 147m.  
 — *xenoplax* on peach 228g.  
 — *zavadschii* n.comb. for *Hoplolaimus zavadschii* Tulaganov, 1941 147m.  
*Crocidura caerulea*, *Hymenolepis bahli* n.sp. in 247o.  
 — *lasiura*, *Plagiorchis nedbailovi* n.sp. in 339.  
 — *olivieri*, *Schistosoma* sp. in 55h.  
*Crotalaria spectabilis*, *Radopholus similis* in 54u.  
*Crotalus durissus terrificus*, *Ophiotaenia crotali* n.sp. in 370a.  
 Crustacea, see also Arthropods, Cladocera, Copepods, generic names.  
 —, cestode larvae in 180b.  
 —, *Echinocotyle druzhniensis* n.sp. in 180b.  
 —, *Monhystera cameroni* n.sp. on 107a.  
 —, trematode larvae in 180b.  
*Cryptocentrus filifer*, *Opegaster cryptocentri* n.sp. in 149a.  
*Cryptocotyle lingua* in mink in Britain, first record 47f.  
*Cryptogonimus cirrhiti* Bravo, 1953 to *Pseudocryptogonimus* n.g. 341.  
*Cryptotropa macrotestis* Belopolskaya, 1954 to *Pseudocryptotropa* n.g. 341.  
*Cryptotropinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Ctenosaura pectinata*, *Oochoristica eumecis* in 285a.  
*Cucumis melo* var. *cantalupensis*, *Aphelenchus avenae* in 284a.  
 — — —, *Helicotylenchus nannus* in 284a.  
 — — —, *Meloidogyne incognita* in 284a.  
*Culex fatigans*, *Wuchereria bancrofti* in 236c.  
 — *piptiens* pallens, *Wuchereria bancrofti* in 314b.  
*Culicoides*, technique for culturing 321a.  
 — *milnei* transmitting *Acanthocheilonema perstans* 85a.  
 — — — *streptocerca* 85a.  
*Cyathocotyle* in duck in Russia, first record 166s.  
*Cyathostoma* in emu in Czechoslovakia, life-history 291a.  
 Cyclocoelidae discussed 247em.  
*Cyclocoelum titiri* n.sp. in *Haplopterus ventralis* 247em.  
 — *vogeli* Szidat, 1932 to *Szidiatiella* n.g. 341.  
 Cyclophyllidae, carbohydrate metabolism 30n.  
*Cyclops* spp., *Drepanidotaenia lanceolata* & *Triaenophorus lucii* in 180m.  
 — *vernalis*, *Triaenophorus* spp. in 107b.  
 Cyndrorchiinae n.subf. 341.  
*Cynoglossus semilaevis*, *Anchorophorus sinensis* n.g., n.sp. on 182a.  
*Cypridopsis vidua*, *Diorchis ransomi* in 1b.  
 Cyprinidae, 2nd intermediary for *Opisthorchis felineus* 46e.  
*Cyprinus carpio*, *Atractolytocestus huronensis* n.g., n.sp. in 299d.  
 — —, *Pseudacolpenteron pavlovskii* on 305b.  
*Cypris pubera*, intermediary for *Orlovilepis megalops* 207g.  
*Cyrtosomum heyneani* n.sp. in *Holbrookia maculata* 247m.  
 — *readi* n.sp. in *Gambelia wislizenii silus* 247m.  
 Cysticerciasis in cattle in Belgian Congo, control 208a.  
 —, cerebral, in man 130a.  
 — — — in Scandinavia 369d.  
 — in man 146a.  
 — — — in Belgian Congo 83b.  
 — — —, immunological diagnosis 5c.  
 — — pig, experimental 383b.  
 — — zebu in Russia 166g.  
*Cysticercus bovis* in cattle 46n.  
 — — — in Europe, control 308a.  
 — — — *Oryx* 311h.  
 — *cellulosae*, morphology 73.  
 — — in pig, popular account 118b.  
 — *fasciolaris* in *Apodemus flavicollis*, anomalous specimens 313a.  
 — *tenuicollis* in *Capreolus capreolus* in Czechoslovakia 291f.  
 — — — sheep in New Zealand 140a.  
*Cystocaulus ocreatus* in sheep in Czechoslovakia 291g.  
 — — — & goat in Spain, morphology 287g.  
 Cytology, *Parascaris equorum* 113b, 224a.  
 —, *Proterometra macrostoma* 228b.  
 —, *Sphaerostoma bramae* 267e.  
 Czechoslovakia, cestodes in fish 291c.  
 —, *Cyathostoma* 291a.  
 —, *Cysticercus tenuicollis* 291f.  
 —, *Cystocaulus ocreatus* 291g.  
 —, *Dactylogyrus baueri* 291h.  
 —, *Echinocirrus suum* 291e.  
 —, *Galba truncatula* 386c.  
 —, helminths in fish 158b.  
 — — *Phalacrocorax carbo* 305c.  
 — — *Sorex* spp. 71d.  
 —, *Heteronchocleidus buschkei* 291h.  
 —, *Parastrigea slovacica* 305c.  
 —, *Pseudacolpenteron pavlovskii* 305b.  
 —, *Streptocara pectinifera* 386b.  
 —, *Strongyloides stercoralis* 22a.  
 Dactylogyrid head organs, morphology 226e.  
*Dactylogyrus baueri* on *Carassius auratus* in Czechoslovakia 291h.  
 — *extensus* on carp in Poland, first record 207a.  
 — —, synonymy 207a.  
 Dadayiinae nom.emend. for Dadayiinae Fukui, 1929 341.  
 Dadaytrematinae n.subf. 341.  
*Dahlia*, *Ditylenchus destructor* in 269p.  
*Daitreosoma parva* n.sp. on *Ambassia miops* 107e.  
*Dama dama*, *Apteragia quadrispiculata* n.g., n.sp. in 176.  
*Dasybatis* sp., *Rhinebothrium euzeti* n.sp. in 290a.  
*Davainea proglottina* in *Alectoris graeca* in Russia 165c.



- Davainea proglottina* in fowl, life-history 106c.  
 — intermediaries 69c.  
 — in slugs, development 247ec.  
 Deer, see also Ruminants.  
 —, trichostrongyles in 176.  
*Deltacanthus* nom.nov. for *Deltania* Díaz-Ungria & Gracia, 1957 370b.  
*Deltania* Díaz-Ungria & Gracia, 1957 to *Deltacanthus* nom.nov. 370b.  
 Dendrobilharziinae nom.emend. for Dendrobilharziinae Mehra, 1940 341.  
 Denticaudinae n.subf. 341.  
 Deontacyclinae n.subf. 341.  
 Dermadenidae n.fam. 341.  
 Dermatemytrematinae n.subf. 341.  
*Deroceras* spp., intermediaries for *Davainea proglottina* 69c.  
 Deropristidae n.fam. 340.  
*Desmognathus* spp., *Brachycoelium elongatum* n.sp. in 7a.  
 Desmogoniinae n.subf. 341.  
 Development, see also Embryology, Life-history.  
 —, *Centrocestus armatus* cercaria 122b.  
 —, *Davainea proglottina* 247ec.  
 —, *Dilepis undula* 247ea.  
 —, *Diorchis ransomi* 1b.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* microfilariae 233c.  
 —, — tenuis 247eu.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 310a.  
 —, *Gigantocotyle explanatum* 63a.  
 —, *Haemonchus contortus* larvae 209a.  
 —, *Hydatigera taeniaeformis* 247ep.  
 —, *Hymenolepis diminuta* 128a, 247bf.  
 —, — nana 128a.  
 —, *Loa loa* 300g.  
 —, *Microcotyle chrysophrii* 211c.  
 —, nematodes in cattle 147a.  
 —, *Posthodiplostomum minimum* 30b.  
 —, *Rictularia coloradensis* 164a, 299f.  
 —, *Stichorchis subtriquetrus* 274b.  
 —, *Toxocara canis* 52f.  
 —, *Wardius zibethicus* miracidium 39q.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 314b.  
 Diagnosis, ancylostomiasis 108k.  
 —, ascariasis 223o.  
 —, *Ascaris* 310b.  
 —, *Bilharziella* 309a.  
 —, *Clonorchis sinensis* 285b.  
 —, coenuriasis 166c.  
 —, cysticerciasis 5c.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 59a.  
 —, filariids 350e.  
 —, helminths in ruminants 258a.  
 —, hydatid 46m.  
 —, onchocerciasis 64q, 80n.  
 —, paragonimiasis 317c.  
 —, *Paragonimus westermani* 247bi, 247bk.  
 —, *Schistosoma haematobium* 96a.  
 —, — japonicum 222i, 222 l, 223k, 223 l, 247bh.  
 —, — mansonii 103bd.  
 —, schistosomiasis 103k, 230e, 247dv.  
 —, *Strongyloides* 121b.  
 —, trichinelliasis 319b.  
 Diaschistorchiinae n.subf. 341.  
 Diasiellinae n.subf. 341.  
 Dicheilonematidae n.fam. 102a.  
*Diclidophora* spp. on fish, mechanism of attachment 246a.  
*Dicrocoelium* in sheep, pathology 382b.  
 — dendriticum in cattle & sheep in Poland 68e.  
 — — hamster, larval migration 25a.  
 — —, intermediaries in Russia 1c.  
 — —, 2nd intermediaries in Russia 71g.  
 — — in man in Russia 46y.  
 — — sheep, control 261a.  
*Dicrogaster fastigatus* n.sp. in *Mugil cephalus* 247fa.  
 Dicrogasterinae n.subf. 341.  
 Dictyangiinae n.subf. 341.  
 Dictyocauliasis in cattle, control 166a.  
 — — sheep, sulphathiazole 223f.  
 — —, treatment 166k.  
*Dictyocaulus* in sheep, cyanacethydrazide 41a.  
 — —, iodine 65e.  
 — —, sulphanilamides 65a.  
 — —, treatment 65b.  
 — *filaria* larva, effect of temperature & humidity on development 291d.  
 — — larvae, survival in silage 27d.  
 — in sheep in Indonesia 235c.  
 — *viviparus* in cattle, control 169c.  
 — — —, cyanacethydrazide 67c.  
 — — —, eosinophilia 362a.  
 — — —, immunization by irradiated larvae 67i.  
 — — —, immunology 6c.  
 — — —, irradiated larvae conferring immunity 148a, 311c.  
 — — —, persistence of acquired immunity 39ba.  
 — — — in Poland 256e.  
 — — —, subcutaneous injection of larvae producing infection 187a.  
 — — — guinea-pig 247bz.  
 — —, irradiated larvae conferring immunity 67i.  
*Dictyocotyle coeliaca* in *Raja naevus*, redescribed 195c.  
 — — — *radiata*, discussed 260b.  
*Dictysarca* Linton, 1910 emended 341.  
*Didelphis marsupialis*, *Schistosoma mansonii* in 300y.  
 — — *etensis*, *Oochoristica pennsylvanica* in 285a.  
 — — *insularis*, trematodes in 245e.  
 Didymozoinae nom.emend. for Didymozooinae Ishii, 1935 341.  
 Digenea in animals in Venezuela, listed 134a.  
 — fish in U.S.A., new records 274e.  
 — fresh-water fish in U.S.A. 112a.  
 — Salmonidae in Poland 180s.  
 — of vertebrates (text-book) 341.  
*Dihemistephanus*, systematic position 247dp.  
*Dilepis pifanoi* n.sp. in *Nyctibius griseus* 58a.  
 — *undula*, embryology 247bb.  
 — in *Turdus migratorius*, development 247ea.  
*Diorchis ransomi* in *Cypridopsis vidua*, development 1b.  
*Dipetalonema petterii* & *Microfilaria bancrofti* var. *vauceli*, probably identical 24c.  
*Diphyllbothrium* anaemia in man, absorption of vitamin B<sub>12</sub> labelled with Co<sup>60</sup> 75a.  
 — in man 255s.  
 — —, haematology 255 o.  
 — — in Russia, epidemiology 133c.

- Diphyllobothrium* in man in Russia, general account 170b.  
 — plerocercoids in *Coregonus albula* 207d.  
 — sp. in animals, growth rate 30g.  
 — —, chemical composition of plerocercoid & adult 233d.  
 — —, criteria of *in vitro* development 52e.  
 — — plerocercoids in *Coregonus clupeoides* 30g.  
 — *alascense* n.sp. in dog in Alaska 70a.  
 — *dendriticum* redescribed 207e.  
 — —, technique for culturing *in vitro* 135a.  
 — *latum* ova, resistance to low temperatures 368a.  
 — —, vitamin B<sub>12</sub> uptake 30k.  
*Diplectanum melanesiensis* n.sp. on *Epinephelus merra* 21c.  
*Diplodiscus temperatus*, polysaccharides 32g.  
*Diplogaster lepidus* n.sp. 262e.  
 — (*Eudiplogaster*) *lepidus* n.sp. 262e.  
*Diplopharyngotrema lateolabracis* n.g., n.sp. in *Lateolabrax japonicus* 149a.  
 Diplopharyngotrematinae n.subf. 149a.  
*Diploporus* Ozaki, 1928 to *Diploproctodaeum* 247en.  
*Diploproctodaeum* for *Diploporus* Ozaki, 1928 247en.  
 — *holocentri* n.comb. for *Bianium holocentri* Yamaguti, 1942 247en.  
 — *plicatum* n.comb. for *Psilostomum plicatum* Linton, 1928 247en.  
 — *tetraodontis* n.comb. for *Bianium tetraodontis* Nagaty, 1956 247en.  
*Dipylidium nöllei* in cat in North Africa, first record 86b.  
*Diplostomum baeri eucaliae* in *Eucalia inconstans*, tumour formation 247d.  
 — *phoxini*, criteria of *in vitro* development 52e.  
 — *sterni* n.sp. in *Sterna aurantia* 282d.  
*Diplotriaenidae* n.fam. 102a.  
*Diplotriaeninae*, morphology & life-history 64e.  
*Dipodomys merriami merriami*, *Gongylonema dipodomys* n.sp. in 164h.  
*Dipylidium* in man 46bc, 46bd.  
 — *caninum* in man in Mexico 253a.  
*Dirofilaria* spp. microfilariae, technique for staining 236b.  
 — *immitis* in dog, antimony compound as prophylactic 81d.  
 — — — in Madagascar 10rb.  
 — — —, microfilarial periodicity 236d.  
 — — —, organic arsenicals 123b.  
 — — —, surgery 240a.  
 — — —, treatment & control 123a.  
 — — larvae in *Galleria mellonella* 5ba.  
 — — microfilariae in *Galleria mellonella*, development 233c.  
 — *repens* in dog, microfilarial periodicity 236d.  
 — *scapiceps* in *Sylvilagus floridanus* 51a.  
 — *tenais* in *Procyon lotor elucus*, life-history & development 247eu.  
 Dissosaccinae n.subf. 341.  
*Distoichometra kozloffii* n.sp. in *Hyla regilla* 128b.  
*Distoma monas* to *Mesocoelium monas* n.comb. 286c.  
 — — Rudolphi, r819 redescribed 286c.  
*Distomum amphoraeformis* Mödinger, 1930 to Moedlingeria n.g. 341.  
 — *trigonostomum* Mödinger, 1930 to *Retortosacculus* n.g. 341.  
 Distribution, *Bulinus truncatus* 103g.  
*Ditrema temminckii*, *Murraytrematoides ditrematis* n.g., n.sp. on 277a.  
*Ditylenchus* sp. not controlling *Lepiota morgani* on rose 143f.  
 — spp. cellulase & chitinase demonstrated 136c.  
 — *destructor* in *Dahlia* 269p.  
 — — legumes, population increase 47a.  
 — —, morphology 107h.  
 — *dipsaci*, effect of osmotic pressure on hatching 48o.  
 — — on lucerne in Canada 353f.  
 — — in lucerne, resistant varieties 53b.  
 — — — in Sweden 295a.  
 — —, mobility in soil 8b.  
 — — in *Narcissus*, control 271b.  
 — — not attacking cereals in Britain 48d.  
 — — in oats, control 61a.  
 — — — in Northern Ireland, resistant variety 283c.  
 — — —, resistance 281a.  
 — — — onion, D-D 269q.  
 — — — *Phlox paniculata* 271a.  
 — — — red clover in Britain 371a.  
 — — — —, resistant variety 161a.  
 — — — rye, resistant varieties 316b.  
 — — & slimy decay in narcissus 48i.  
 — *misellus* n.sp. 181a.  
 — *myceliophagus* n.sp. in mushroom 481.  
 Dog, antimony pyrogallol sulphonate 81d.  
 —, arecoline hydrobromide 90c, 166i.  
 —, ascarids in 90a, 255a.  
 —, atebirin 123f.  
 —, N-benzyl-N,N-dimethyl-N-2-phenoxyethyl-ammonium salts 247dd.  
 —, bephonium salts 247es.  
 —, carvone 255g.  
 —, cestodes in 116a, 166bf, 278a, 385a.  
 —, dichlorophen 90d.  
 —, *Diphyllobothrium alascense* n.sp. in 70a.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* in 10rb, 123a, 236d, 240a.  
 —, *repens* in 236d.  
 —, *Dracunculus medinensis* in 46be.  
 —, *Echinococcus* in 5bf, 382n.  
 —, *gramulosus* in 139b.  
 —, hookworm in 247dj.  
 —, linalool 255g.  
 —, new microfilaria in 236d.  
 —, organic arsenicals 123b.  
 —, *Phagicola inglei* n.sp. in 247ew.  
 —, N-phenyl-N'-dichloroacetyl-piperazine 247dc.  
 —, piperazine 167a.  
 —, — adipate 256f, 320c.  
 —, — citrate 168g.  
 —, — paste 92a.  
 —, quinaquine 35e.  
 —, *Spirocerca lupi* in 95d.  
 —, — & sarcoma in 247by.  
 —, *Toxascaris leonina* in 69d, 247bv.  
 —, *Toxocara canis* in 52f, 58e, 107d.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* in 247ek.  
 —, *Uncinaria stenocephala* in 217a, 311d.  
 —, Viasept 172c.  
 Dolichodorinae discussed 262f.  
*Dolichodorus similis* n.sp. in *Sparganium greenii* 55d.



- Dolichoenterinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Doliffusinus frontalis* n.g., n.sp. in *Erinaceus europaeus* **88a**.  
 Donkey, see also Equines.  
 —, nematodes in **358a**.  
*Dorosoma cepedianum*, *Mazoeraeoides olentangiensis* n.sp. on **247ez**.  
*Dorylaimellus clavicaudatus* n.sp. **265b**.  
*Dorylaimus allgēni* n.sp. **181a**.  
 — *arenicola* n.sp. **257a**.  
 — *brevis* for *Dorylaimus carteri* subsp. *brevis* **181a**.  
 — *bureshi* n.sp. **181a**.  
 — *carteri* subsp. *brevis* to *Dorylaimus brevis* **181a**.  
 — *deuberti* n.sp. **141a**.  
 — *discolaimoideus* n.sp. **181a**.  
 — *krygeri* in Brazil **286b**.  
 — *laetificans* to *Aporcelaimus laetificans* n.comb. **181a**.  
 — *meyli* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
 — — — Paetzold, 1958 **387c**.  
 — *parabastiani* n.sp. **387c**.  
 — *perspicuus* n.sp. **181a**.  
 — *simus* n.sp. **181a**.  
 — *subtiloides* n.sp. **387c**.  
*Dotyaphus rühmi* n.g., n.sp. **181a**.  
*Dracunculus* spp. in carnivores in North America **247dm**, **275a**.  
 — *insignis* in *Procyon lotor* in U.S.A. **7b**.  
 — — — *lotor* & *Mustela vison letifera*, first record **247dm**, **275a**.  
 — *medinensis* in man & dog in Russia **46be**.  
*Draschia megastoma* in horse in Russia **382e**.  
*Drepanidotaenia lanceolata* ova, factors affecting survival & infectivity **1a**.  
 — & *Triaenophorus lucti* in *Cyclops* spp., interspecific relationships **180m**.  
*Dryophis mycterizans*, *Haplocaecum asymmetricum* n.g., n.sp. in **69a**.  
 Duck, see also Poultry.  
 —, *Bilharziella* in **309a**.  
 —, *Cyathocotyle* in **166s**.  
 —, helminths in **382o**.  
 —, *Hymenolepis microstoma* in **386d**.  
 —, *Hystrichis tricolor* in **65d**.  
 —, *Polymorphus minutus* in **9c**.  
 —, trematodes in **358c**.  
 —, turpentine **166l**.  
 East Africa, see also Africa, specific territories.  
 —, *Bulinus* spp. **85k**.  
 —, eelworms in *Chrysanthemum cinerariaefolium* **135f**.  
 —, filariasis bancrofti **230k**.  
 —, *Pseudogordius tanganyikae* **64c**.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* **230f**.  
 —, schistosomiasis **230e**.  
*Echimys semivillosus flavidus*, *Hymenolepis diminuta* in **287d**.  
*Echinocirrus suinum* in *Sus* in Czechoslovakia **291e**.  
*Echinococcus*, see also Hydatid.  
 — in dog **5bf**.  
 — —, arecoline hydrobromide **166i**.  
 — —, treatment **382n**.  
 — sp. oncospheres, 12-hooked **218d**.  
 — *granulosus* in dog, arecoline hydrobromide **90c**.  
 — — —, control **139b**.  
*Echinococcus granulosus* in dog, dichlorophen **90d**.  
 — — & *E. multilocularis*, literature reviewed **68f**.  
 — —, general account **46j**.  
 — — larva, protonephridial flame cells **247el**.  
 — *multilocularis* & *E. granulosus*, literature reviewed **68f**.  
 — — in fox in Russia **174d**.  
 — —, general account **46j**.  
*Echinocotyle družniensis* n.sp. in Crustacea **180b**.  
*Echinodolffusia bulgarica* n.sp. in fowl **358b**.  
*Echinoparyphium petrovi* Nevostrueva, 1953 to *Neoacanthoparyphium* n.g. **341**.  
*Echinostephillinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Echinostoma thapari* Singh, 1943 to *Singhia* n.g. **341**.  
*Echinostomes* in fowl in Bulgaria **358b**.  
*Echinuscodendriinae* n.subf. **341**.  
 Ecology, see also Bionomics, Physiology.  
 —, *Acanthocephala* **180f**.  
 —, aquatic snails **103u**, **103v**, **103w**.  
 —, Ascaridoidea **315e**.  
 —, *Australorbis glabratus* **103f**.  
 —, *Biomphalaria pfeifferi* **103d**.  
 —, *Bulinus* spp. **85k**.  
 —, — *truncatus* **103g**.  
 —, helminths in fresh-water fish **324a**.  
 —, — marine fish **324b**.  
 — & host-parasite relationships **300m**.  
 —, *Lymnaea humilis* **228e**.  
 —, *Mansonina uniformis* **302b**.  
 —, *Marisa cornuarietis* **186f**.  
 —, *Oncomelania quadrasi* **213b**.  
 —, parasites in man & animals **39a**.  
 —, *Physopsis africana* **103d**.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries **103e**, **103h**, **352a**.  
*Ecphyadophora tenuissima* de Man, 1921 designation of neotype **48j**.  
 Ecuador, hookworm **155a**.  
 Eelworms associated with beetles in Canada **353b**.  
 — attacked by fungi **178**.  
 — — protozoan **163b**.  
 — in azalea **54c**.  
 — & bacterial disease in strawberry **56d**.  
 — in bentgrass in U.S.A., popular account **378a**.  
 — & black shank in tobacco **142g**.  
 — in bulbs, D-D **297a**.  
 — —, hot-water treatment **297a**.  
 — — cherry affecting cold hardiness **115c**.  
 — — coffee, general account **117a**.  
 — — crop plants **387b**.  
 — & earcockle in wheat in India, general account **118a**.  
 — — *Fusarium* wilt in tobacco, soil fumigants **54p**.  
 — — *oxysporum* f. *cubense* & wilt in banana **143s**.  
 — in Hungary (text-book) **389**.  
 — on lucerne **387a**.  
 —, mobility, activity & length related **194a**.  
 — in ornamental plants, hot-water treatment **54s**, **142d**.  
 — on peach **20b**.  
 — in *Pinus* spp., new records **54n**.  
 — on plants **54h**.  
 — in plants in Australia, general account **36a**.  
 — — — Britain, control **159a**.  
 — — — Canada **353a**.

- 360



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

*Excoitoaecum skrjabini* n.comb. for *Coitocaecum skrjabini* 180s.  
 — *testiobliquum* n.comb. for *Coitocaecum testiobliquum* 180s.  
 — *wisniewskii* n.sp. in *Salmo* spp. 180s.  
*Exorchocoelium indicum* n.g., n.sp. in *Nycticejus kuhli* 32a.

*Falco peregrinus calidus*, *Serratospiculum lli* n.sp. in 346a.  
 — *tinnunculus*, *Mediorhynchus armenicus* n.sp. in 337.

*Fasciola gigantica*, protein metabolism 245b.  
 — *hepatica* in Britain, effect of climate on life-cycle 300j.  
 — — — cattle, Distan ineffective 27c.  
 — — — —, *Dryopteris crassirhizoma* 223i.  
 — — — —, development 310a.  
 — — — —, effect of piperazine *in vitro* 27a.  
 — — — — & formation of ectopic anus in goat 307f.  
 — — — —, glyceromonophosphatase 287c.  
 — — — — in *Lymnaea truncatula*, bionomics 68d.  
 — — — — man 93e.  
 — — — — in Chile, emetine hydrochloride 203a.  
 — — — — — France 381a.  
 — — — — — Mexico, incidence & immunological diagnosis 59a.  
 — — — — —, surgical complications 93a.  
 — — — — —, treatment 14c.  
 — — — —, metabolic products as antigens 317d.  
 — — — —, phenol oxidase 201a.  
 — — — — in sheep, carbon tetrachloride subcutaneously 111a.  
 — *laureata* (Zeder, 1800) Rudolphi, 1802 *nec* Nordmann, 1804 synonym of *Crepidostomum farionis* 180s.

Fascioliasis in cattle, control 382b.  
 — — — in Poland, control 256c.  
 — — — & sheep in Britain, economic loss 61b.  
 — — — —, hexachlorethane 166bb.  
 — & rickettsiosis in sheep in Yugoslavia 307a.  
 — in ruminants, control 166bc.  
 — — sheep, carbon tetrachloride 13b, 65e.  
 — — — —, — with hexachlorethane 166r.  
 — — — —, — subcutaneously 166 o, 166p, 386a.  
 — — — —, effect of climate 78a.

*Felis bengalensis chinensis*, *Schistosoma japonicum* in 5b.

Fescue, *Paratylenchus projectus* on 143n.  
*Fibricola cratera*, life-history 355b.  
*Ficus carica*, *Meloidogyne incognita* in 286f.

Fiji, see also Pacific Islands.  
 —, *Chiropterofilaria brevicaudata* 245j.  
 —, *Microfilaria fijiensis* 245j.  
 Filarial cardiopathy in man 348a.  
 — larvae, technique for demonstrating in insects 213d.

Filariasis in cattle transmitted by Ceratopogonidae in Indonesia 235b.  
 — & fluorosis in man in China 108j.  
 —, general account 376a.  
 — in man, epidemiology 372a.  
 — — — in Pacific Islands, treatment & control 300l.  
 — not causing scrotal gangrene in man in Ghana 302d.  
 — simulating tumour 300a.

Filariasis bancrofti in man, diethylcarbamazine reactions treated by corticosteroids 5k.

— — — — in East Africa, control 230k.

Filariid larvae in intermediaries, host-parasite relationships 85m.

— — — *Simulium griseicollis* in Nigeria 47g.

— in *Pteropus hawaiiensis* 64d.

Filariids in domestic animals in Madagascar 390b.

— — man, diagnosis by complement fixation test 350c.

Filarioidea, taxonomy 102a.

Filicollidae n.fam. 337.

*Filicollis altmani* to *Parafilicollis* n.g. 337.

— *anatis*, life-history 180g.

*Filipjevimermis paramonovi* n.g., n.sp. 174c.

— *racovitzae* n.comb. for *Mermis racovitzae* 174c.

— *tenuis* n.comb. for *Mermis tenuis* 174c.

Fish, see also generic & group names.

—, cestodes in 291c.

—, *Diclidophora* spp. on 246a.

—, Digenea in 274e.

—, helminths in 158b, 165d, 165e, 180q, 321c, 324c, 324d, 324e, 324f.

—, *Ornithodiplostomum ptychocheilus* metacercariae & self cure in 247i.

—, *Posthodiplostomum minimum* in 30b.

—, strigeid metacercariae in 39x.

— transmitting helminths to man 324m.

—, trematodes in 55a, 149a, 182e, 182f, 242f.

—, fresh-water, Digenea in 112a.

—, helminths in 247co, 324a, 324g, 324i, 324j, 324k, 324l, 383e.

—, —, 2nd intermediary for *Paracoenogonimus viviparae* 207i.

—, marine, cestodes in 107c.

—, —, helminths in 324b, 324h.

—, —, *Stephanostomum interruptum* n.sp. in 164d.

Flies, see also Arthropods, Insects, generic names.

— transmitting helminth ova & larvae 71h.

*Fluminicola* sp., intermediary for *Sanguinicola klamathensis* 19a.

Foliorchiinae n.subf. 341.

*Formica pratensis*, 2nd intermediary for *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in Russia 71g.

Formosa, hookworm 361a.

—, *Paragonimus westermani* 361b.

*Fossaria parva*, intermediary for *Stichorchis subtriquetrus* 274b.

Fowl, see also Poultry.

—, *Ascaridia* in 166n.

—, —, *galli* in 39l, 114k.

—, — — & infectious bronchitis in 91a.

—, — — Newcastle disease in 17a.

—, benzene 291b.

—, *n*-butyl *N*-phenyldithiocarbamate 67f.

—, carbon disulphide labelled with S<sup>35</sup> 228h.

—, cestodes & Newcastle disease in 307b.

—, *Davainea proglottina* in 106c.

—, *Echinodolffusia bulgarica* n.sp. in 358b.

—, echinostomes in 358b.

—, helminths in 227a, 272a, 272b.

—, *Heterakis* & blackhead in 247bu.

—, — *gallinae* & blackhead in 355c.

—, nematodes in 165l, 261b.

—, nematolyt 170c, 256b.

—, phenothiazine 180n.

—, piperazine adipate 320c.

- Fowl, piperazine chloride 320b.  
 —, — citrate 145a.  
 —, — dihydrochloride monohydrate 247df.  
 —, *Plagiorchis brevipharynx* n.sp. in 339.  
 —, *Railletina böhmii* n.sp. in 315d.  
 —, — cesticillus in 120a.  
 —, sodium fluoride 166y.  
 —, *Streptocara pectinifera* in 386b.  
 —, vermizym 170e, 256b.  
 Fox, see also Carnivores, generic names.  
 —, *Echinococcus multilocularis* in 174d.  
 —, polar, helminths in 461.  
 —, silver, *Thelazia californiensis* in 247ee.  
 Foxglove-root diffusate, chemistry 47i.  
 France, *Fasciola hepatica* 381a.  
 —, *Levinseniella tridigitata* 191d.  
 —, liver-flukes 190a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* 24e.  
 —, *Microphallus canchei* 191b.  
 —, — *debuni* 191b.  
 French Guinea, see also French West Africa.  
 —, *Acanthocheilonema perstans* 350d.  
 —, Sudan, see also French West Africa.  
 —, helminths in man 101a.  
 —, West Africa, see also Africa, West Africa.  
 —, —, acanthocephalans in animals 97a.  
 —, —, *Aephniidiogenes senegalensis* 97d.  
 —, —, *Oesophagostomum stephanostomum* 101f.  
 —, —, onchocerciasis 97e.  
 —, —, *Pygidiopsis piclaumoreli* 97c.  
 —, —, schistosomiasis 101c.  
 —, —, *Xiphinema* spp. in 48h.  
 Frog, *Limnatis nilotica* in 255be.  
 — tadpoles, *Cercaria kappi* in 39w.  
 Frogs, *Codoncephalus urnergerus* in 180p.  
 —, trematodes in 180p.  
*Fucus serratus*, *Halenchus dumnonicus* n.sp. on 246b.  
 — *vesiculosus*, *Halenchus dumnonicus* n.sp. on 246b.  
 Fungi attacking eelworms 178.
- Galba truncatula* in Czechoslovakia, distribution 386c.  
*Galleria mellonella*, *Dirofilaria immitis* larvae in 5ba.  
 —, — microfilariae in 233c.  
 Galliformes, see also Birds, generic names.  
 —, helminths in 326.  
*Gambelia wislizenii* silus, *Cyrtosomum readi* n.sp. in 247m.  
 Gambia, see also Africa, West Africa.  
 —, *Bulinus senegalensis* 851.  
 —, mosquitoes 64v.  
*Gambusia affinis holbrooki*, 2nd intermediary for *Macroderoides spiniferus* 247e.  
*Gammarus* spp., intermediary for *Polymorphus minutus* 9c.  
 —, *Polymorphus minutus* in 85n.  
 — *pulex*, intermediary for *Opisthioglyphe megastomus* 224b.  
*Ganadotrema* Dayal, 1949 synonym of *Oriento-creadium* Tubangui, 1931 341.  
 Ganeoninae n.subf. 341.  
*Ganguleterakis* synonym of *Heterakis* 52a.  
 — *dispar* in goose, phenothiazine 382c.
- Garrulus glandarius*, *Eufilaria delicata* n.sp. in 69f.  
*Gastrodiscus aegyptiacus*, life-history 64j.  
*Gastrotaenia*, synonymy 355i.  
 — *cygni* to *Diorchis* 355i.  
*Gastrothylax crumenifer* in cattle in Russia, first record 166w.  
 —, oxygen consumption 315a.  
*Genarches infirmus* to *Arnola infirmus* n.comb. 339.  
*Gendrespirura* n.g. for *Habronema hamospiculata* 191c.  
*Geneticoenteron lateolabraxis* n.g., n.sp. on *Lateolabrax japonicus* 277a.  
 Genitocotylineae n.subf. 340.  
*Geomydia spinosa*, *Astiotrema geomydia* n.sp. in 69b.  
 Germany, free-living eelworms 257a, 387c.  
 —, helminths in cattle & sheep 366a.  
 —, — domestic animals 92b.  
 —, — fowl 227a.  
 —, — pig 13a.  
 —, *Heterodera humuli* 262b.  
 —, *Meloidogyne hapla* 259b.  
 —, *Tyloodelphis excavata* 202a.  
 Ghana, see also Africa, West Africa.  
 —, filariasis not causing scrotal gangrene in man 302d.  
 —, helminths in sheep 95a.  
 —, *Moniezia expansa* 245g.  
 —, nematodes in sheep & goat 245g.  
 —, *Onchocerca armillata* 85c.  
 —, onchocerciasis 300q.  
 —, *Schistosoma bovis* 245g.  
 —, schistosomiasis haematobia 302c.  
 —, trematodes in fish 55a.  
*Gigantatrium* n.g. for *Nilocotyle gigantoatrium* Näsmark, 1937 341.  
*Gigantobilharziinae* nom.emend. for *Gigantobilharziinae* Mehra, 1940 341.  
*Gigantocotyle explanatum*, development of excretory system 63a.  
 —, morphology & life-history 39t.  
*Gigantorhynchida* emended 337.  
*Gigantorhynchinea* n.subclass. 337.  
*Gillichthys mirabilis*, helminths in 247r.  
 Glomeriicirinae n.subf. 341.  
 Glomeritrematinae n.subf. 341.  
*Glossidioides* n.g. for *Glossidium loossi* Travassos, 1927 341.  
*Glossidium loossi* Travassos, 1927 to *Glossidioides* n.g. 341.  
*Glyptamphistoma* n.g. for *Nilocotyle paradoxum* Näsmark, 1937 341.  
*Glypthelmins diana* n.sp. Belous, 1958 in *Rana temporaria* 339.  
 Goat, see also Ruminants.  
 —, *Ascaris* of pig in 166z.  
 —, cestodes in 166d.  
 —, copper sulphate 166e.  
 —, *Cystocaulus ocreatus* in 287g.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* & formation of ectopic anus in 307f.  
 —, helminths in 165h.  
 —, *Hyostrogylus rubidus* in 39s.  
 —, *Moniezia expansa* in 245g.  
 —, nematodes in 245g.  
 —, *Oesophagostomum bhandarai* n.sp. in 349a.



- Goat, phenothiazine absorption not reduced by carob flour **168c**.  
 —, *Protostrongylus rufescens* in **287g**.  
 —, *Setaria digitata* in **34g**.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus* spp. in pancreas of **182g**.  
*Gomtiotrema* Gupta, 1955 to *Allogomtiotrema* nom.nov. **341**.  
 —, 1953 [1955] synonym of *Azygia* **147b**.  
*Gomtiotrematinae* Gupta, 1955 to *Allogomtiotrematinae* nom.nov. **341**.  
*Gongylonema dipodomysis* n.sp. in *Dipodomys merriami merriami* **164h**.  
 — *neoplasticum*, redescribed & host-list **164h**.  
 — *peromysci* n.sp. in *Peromyscus* spp. **164h**.  
 — *pulchrum* in man in China **222p**.  
*Goniobasis livescens*, 1st intermediary for *Leptophyllum ovalis* **228c**.  
 Goose, see also Poultry.  
 —, *Apatemon gracilis* in **382g**.  
 —, phenothiazine **382c**.  
 —, *Psilotrema oligoon* in **180 l**.  
 —, — *similimum* in **382g**.  
 Gordioidea, morphology of male copulatory apparatus **71c**.  
*Gordiorhynchus* Meyer, 1931 synonym of *Centro-rhynchus* Lühe, 1911 **97b**.  
 Gorgoderid cercariae, alkaline phosphatase demonstrated **147l**.  
*Gorgoderina*, discussed **87d**.  
 — *microovata* in *Rana ridibunda* **87d**.  
 — *vitelliloba* in *Rana ridibunda* **87d**.  
*Gothholdsteineria quarta* n.sp. **181a**.  
*Granonchulus* n.g. **189a**.  
*Grosspiculagia* for *Ostertagia* (*Grosspiculagia*) **176**.  
 — *kolchida* n.comb. for *Ostertagia kolchida* **176**.  
 — *podjapolskyi* n.comb. for *Mufionagia podjapolskyi* **176**.  
*Gryllulus assimilis*, intermediary for *Turgida turgida* **57c**.  
 Guinea-pig, *Ascaris lumbricoides* in **39f**.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* in **247bz**.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus colubriformis* in **247er**.  
*Gyliaucheninae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Gymnatrema* Morozov in Skryabin, 1955 to *Acanthostomum* (*Gymnatrema*) **341**.  
*Gynaecotyla*, revision & synonymy **39j**.  
 — valid **55i**.  
 — *riggini* n.sp. in *Arenaria interpres morinella* **39j**.  
*Habronema* spp. in horse in Russia **382e**.  
 — *bambesae* n.sp. in bird **346a**.  
 — *hamospiculata* to *Gendrespirura* n.g. **191c**.  
*Habronematinae*, taxonomy **191c**.  
*Haematoloechinae* nom.emend. for *Haematoloechinae* Freitas & Lent, 1939 **341**.  
*Haematology*, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* **362a**.  
 —, *Diphyllbothrium* **255 o**.  
 —, helminths in man **220c**.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* **30j**.  
 —, schistosomiasis & hepatic cirrhosis **242c**.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* **233a**.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus axei* **247bw**.  
*Haematotrepheus lobivanelli* n.sp. in *Lobivanellus indicus* **282c**.  
 — (*Haematotrepheus*) *lobivanelli* n.sp. in *Lobivanellus indicus* **282c**.  
*Haemonchus* in cattle & sheep in U.S.A. **187d**.  
 — sp., strains in *Ovis* spp. **247bs**.  
 — *contortus* & disease in sheep **273a**.  
 — — larvae, development under field conditions **209a**.  
 — — in sheep, irradiated larvae conferring immunity **311c**.  
 — — —, resistance, experimental **124a**.  
 — — —, self-cure & immunity **156f**.  
 — — —, strain resistant to phenothiazine **247di**.  
 — *longistipes* in camel **34f**.  
*Hagedashia hagedash*, *Porrocaecum hagedashiae* n.sp. in **346a**.  
*Halenchus dumonicus* n.sp. on *Fucus vesiculosus* & *Fucus serratus* in Britain **246b**.  
 — *fucicola* redescribed **246b**.  
*Halichoerus grypus*, *Corynosoma magdalenae* n.sp. in **21e**.  
*Hammerschmidtella diesingi* in cockroaches, morphology **267j**.  
 Hamster, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in **25a**.  
 —, *Nippostrongylus muris* in **79a**, **114f**.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* in **30j**, **79b**.  
 —, *Trichinella* in **320a**.  
 —, — *spiralis* in **247cy**.  
*Hapalogenys* sp., *Pseudosiphoderoides hapalogenys* n.g., n.sp. in **149a**.  
*Hapalorhynchinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Haplocaecum asymmetricum* n.g., n.sp. in *Dryophis mycterizans* **69a**.  
*Haplopterus ventralis*, *Cyclocoelum titiri* n.sp. in **247em**.  
*Haplorchis taichui* in Hawaii, life-history **128f**.  
*Harposporium anguillulae*, technique for culturing **125a**.  
*Hasstilesia* sp. in *Sylvilagus palustris* **247dr**.  
 — — — *Vulpes fulva* **247dr**.  
 Hawaii, see also Pacific Islands.  
 —, *Centrocestus formosanus* **128f**.  
 —, *Haplorchis taichui* **128f**.  
 —, heterophyids **128f**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* **269d**.  
*Helicotylenchus* spp. & disease in *Poa pratensis* **142t**.  
 — *nannus* in Brazil **286b**.  
 — — — *Cucumis melo* var. *cantalupensis* **284a**.  
*Helisoma duryi*, 1st intermediary for *Macroderoides spiniferus* **247e**.  
 — — *normale*, absorption of radio-isotopes **5f**.  
 — *trivoltis*, vitamin content **247bo**.  
 Helminth immunity, reviewed **312a**.  
 — larvae in animals, mechanism of invasion & host responses **156c**.  
 — — — Hirudinea in Poland **180e**.  
 — — & *Salmonella typhimurium* in mouse, experimental **207j**.  
 — ova in faeces, technique for detecting **5j**, **14d**, **93b**, **249a**, **374a**.  
 — — & larvae transmitted by flies **71h**.  
 — —, technique for collecting from dust **46r**.  
 — physiology & host resistance **156b**.  
 Helminthiasis in man, epidemiology **255u**.  
 — — —, reviewed **350a**.  
 — & typhoid in man, treatment **255c**.  
 Helminthology, medical (text-book) **323**, **336**.  
 — & public health **311e**.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

Helminthology, technique for field work 5 l.  
 —, veterinary (text-book) 325.  
 Helminths in *Adenota leche* 64k.  
 — animals, chlorophos tested 382d.  
 — of animals & man, transmitted by sewage 388a.  
 —, axenic cultures in research 5a.  
 — in birds in Belgian Congo 346a.  
 — — — Russia 165c.  
 — cat in India, new records 120b.  
 — cattle, depressing reproductive activity 309f.  
 — — —, phenothiazine 81a.  
 — — — & sheep, general account 391.  
 — — — in Germany, economic loss 366a.  
 — — — — Northern Ireland 283d.  
 — — — in U.S.A. 35d, 247ce.  
 — — — —, phenothiazine 228a.  
 — — — — Yugoslavia, new records 307c.  
 — & dermatoses in man, treatment 255bk.  
 — disease in man, evolution 84a.  
 — — — —, reviewed 347a.  
 — — — — poultry 175.  
 — in domestic animals in Albania 382k.  
 — — — — Germany, control 92b.  
 — — — —, immunity 296b.  
 — — — in Madagascar, survey & new records 390a.  
 — — — — — Pakistan, survey 120e.  
 — — — — — Yugoslavia 307e.  
 — duck in Russia 382o.  
 — & dysentery in man 46s.  
 — — — —, eosinophilia 46w.  
 — eosinophil counts in man 220c.  
 — in *Equus asinus* in India, new records 226f.  
 — fish in Czechoslovakia 158b.  
 — of fish, host specificity 324d.  
 — in fish, injuries caused 324c.  
 — of fish, life-history & biology 324f.  
 — — —, physiology 324e.  
 — in fish in Poland, biocoenosis 180q.  
 — — — — Russia 165d, 165e.  
 — — — —, seasonal variation 321c.  
 — fowl 272b.  
 — — — in Germany 227a.  
 — — — — U.S.A., control 272a.  
 — of fresh-water fish, changes in fauna 324i, 324j.  
 — — — —, control 324k.  
 — in fresh-water fish, ecology 324a.  
 — of fresh-water fish, epizootiology 324 l.  
 — in fresh-water fish in Russia 383e.  
 — of fresh-water fish in Russia, zoogeography 324g.  
 — in fresh-water fish in U.S.A. 247co.  
 — Galliformes in Russia 326.  
 — *Gillichthys mirabilis* 247r.  
 —, glucose & trehalose content 218a, 247ci.  
 — in horse, general account 150a.  
 —, host susceptibility as taxonomic guide 107b.  
 —, inorganic pyrophosphatase demonstrated 114h.  
 —, insect intermediaries in Gambia 64v.  
 — & intestinal disease in horse 170d.  
 — in *Lampetra* spp. in Russia 383d.  
 — lion in Northern Rhodesia 64i.  
 — lung of *Lynx rufus rufus* 247ca.  
 — mammals & birds in Indonesia, listed 235a.  
 — man 369b.

Helminths in man & animals, predisposing to other diseases 68b.  
 — — — — in Russia 165a.  
 — — — —, treatment reviewed 40a.  
 — — — in Britain, host-parasite relationships 179.  
 — — — in China 5bg.  
 — — — — Colombia 154a.  
 — — —, control 255z, 255bj.  
 — — — in Costa Rica, survey 285c.  
 — — —, desoxybenzoin 101d.  
 — — —, dithiazanine 80e.  
 — — —, iodide 186b.  
 — — — & domestic animals 311f.  
 — — —, effect on growth 151a, 157d.  
 — — — in Egypt 242d.  
 — — — —, age at which infection acquired 80f.  
 — — — —, survey 186e.  
 — — — — French Sudan 101a.  
 — — —, host-parasite relationships 230o.  
 — — — in Iraq 96c.  
 — — — — Italy 60a, 157a.  
 — — — — Japan 121a.  
 — — — — Kenya 28d.  
 — — — — Malaya 146b.  
 — — —, oxygen treatment 46u.  
 — — — in Poland, control 170a.  
 — — — — Portuguese East Africa 345a, 345b, 345c.  
 — — — — Russia 46x.  
 — — — — Sicily 172a.  
 — — — — South Africa 62b.  
 — of man transmitted by fish 324m.  
 — in man, treatment 288a.  
 — — — in Turkey 80d.  
 — — marine fish, ecology 324b.  
 — of marine fish in Russia, zoogeography 324h.  
 — & meat inspection in Kenya 209c.  
 — in *Moschus moschiferus* in Russia 165k.  
 — — *Mugil saliens* 71f.  
 — — *Ovibos moschatus* in Canada, new records 107g.  
 — — *Phalacrocorax carbo* in Czechoslovakia 305c.  
 — pig 200a.  
 — —, carbon tetrachloride subcutaneously 308b.  
 — — — in China 223a.  
 — — — — Germany 13a.  
 — — — — Russia 165i, 165j.  
 — — polar fox 46 l.  
 — — poultry, popular account 349c.  
 — — —, treatment 35a.  
 — — *Procyon lotor* 39c.  
 — — raccoon in U.S.A. 247ej.  
 — — *Rana p. pretiosa* 39k.  
 — — ruminants, diagnosis, treatment & control 258a.  
 — — — sheep 263b.  
 — — — in Australia, epidemiology 12c.  
 — — —, carbon tetrachloride subcutaneously 308b.  
 — — —, depressing reproductive activity 309f.  
 — — —, Dow ET-57 ineffective 168e.  
 — — —, general account 100a.  
 — — — in Ghana, control 95a.  
 — — — & goat in Russia 165h.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Helminths* in sheep, phenothiazine 166ba.  
 — — — in Russia 165g.  
 — *Sorex* spp. in Czechoslovakia 71d.  
 — transmitted by arthropods 254b.  
 — & tropical eosinophilia in man 220b.  
*Heloderma suspectum suspectum*, *Microfilaria stahnkei* n.sp. in 247cp.  
*Hemicyclophora arenaria* n.sp. 147i.  
 — & galling in *Citrus* spp. 142v.  
 — *epicharis* n.sp. 147i.  
 — *hesperis* n.sp. 147i.  
 — *oostenbrinki* n.sp. on banana 48c.  
 — *paradoxa* n.sp. on *Pennisetum typhoideum* 48c.  
 — *parvana*, feeding habits 55n.  
 — —, location of lectotype 48j.  
 — *paucianmulata* n.sp. on coconut 48c.  
 — *typica*, male larval stylet shed on moulting 48r.  
 — *vidua* n.sp. 147i.  
*Hemiperina* Manter, 1934 synonym of *Hemipera* Nicoll, 1912 341.  
*Hemiperinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Hemiurus* emended 180s.  
 — *raabei* n.sp. in *Salmo salar* 180s.  
 — *rugosus* synonym of *Hemiurus lühei* 180s.  
 — (*Neohemiurus*) *raabei* n.subg., n.sp. in *Salmo salar* 180s.  
*Hepatohaemotrema hepaticum* n.g., n.sp. in *Kachuga kachuga* 69a.  
*Heronimus chelydrae* miracidium, morphology & germ cell cycle 39d.  
*Herpestostrongylus* synonym of *Pulmostrongylus* 126j.  
*Hesperis matronalis*, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 269b.  
*Heterakis* & blackhead in fowl & turkeys, acquired resistance 247bu.  
 — ova, effect of culture medium on embryonation & *Histomonas* transmission 39r.  
 — —, — temperature & humidity on development 382m.  
 — *gallinae* & blackhead in fowl & turkeys 355c.  
 — —, effect of *Histomonas meleagris* on growth 128e.  
*Heterodera* spp., larval emergence & orientation 136i.  
 — *cruciferae* hatching factor, purification & properties 136e.  
 — *glycines* cysts in soya bean seed, survival 143c.  
 — — in *Lamium amplexicaule* 54g.  
 — — plants, new records 54g.  
 — — soya bean, cellular reactions in susceptible & resistant varieties 268e.  
 — — —, control by soil fumigants 268d.  
 — *göttingiana* in pea in Britain 262a.  
 — — — Netherlands 163d.  
 — *humuli* & disease in hop 259a.  
 — — hatching factor, purification & properties 136e.  
 — — in hop in Germany 262b.  
 — — major in Britain, population dynamics 262c.  
 — — cereals, factors affecting host efficiency 231a.  
 — — — in Sweden, resistance 251a.  
 — — — oats, resistant varieties 367a.  
 — —, population dynamics 56b.  
 — — strains in barley 303a.  
 — — in Sweden 304a.  
*Heterodera rostochiensis* cysts, effect of ions on hatching 135g.  
 — — — killed by di-electric heat 54r.  
 — —, effect of osmotic pressure on hatching 48o.  
 — — hatching factor, chemical & physical properties 8c.  
 — — —, colorimetric assay 245i.  
 — — —, technique for concentrating 48u.  
 — —, — tests 245c.  
 — —, population dynamics 56b.  
 — — in potato, control 61c.  
 — — —, effect of day length on cyst formation 48k.  
 — — —, — on root diffusate production 48b.  
 — — — hybrid, resistance 316a.  
 — — — in Northern Ireland 283c.  
 — — —, pathology 245d.  
 — — —, resistance-breaking strains in Britain 144a.  
 — — —, resistant varieties 137a.  
 — — —, root diffusate & resistance 56c.  
 — —, size relationships of cysts, eggs & larvae 202b.  
 — — in *Solanum nigrum*, resistance of geographical strains 163c.  
 — — — *vernei*, resistance 144a.  
 — —, technique for culturing on tomato 262g.  
 — — —, maintaining in experimental plots 142a.  
 — *schachtii* in *Beta* spp., resistance 269a.  
 — — — *Chenopodium album* selections 54e.  
 — —, hatching factor 262h.  
 — — —, purification & properties 136e.  
 — — larvae, mobility in soil 8a, 8b.  
 — —, larval emergence stimulated by sugar-beet leaf diffusate 54f.  
 — —, population densities 360a.  
 — — & *Rhizoctonia* in sugar-beet, control 239a.  
 — — in soil, technique for detecting 29a.  
 — — sperm impregnating *H. trifolii* 218b.  
 — —, stimulation of hatching by root diffusate of resistant *Beta* spp. 269a.  
 — — in sugar-beet, resistance 48p.  
 — — —, soil fumigants 18b.  
 — — — in U.S.A. 54k.  
 — *trifolii* in clover, pathology 142s.  
 — — impregnated with *H. schachtii* sperm 218b.  
 — —, parthenogenesis 21b.  
 — —, — & hosts in Canada 353a.  
*Heteronchocleidus buschkieli* on *Macropodus opercularis* in Czechoslovakia 291h.  
*Heterophyes heterophyes* in *Zalophus californianus* 99a.  
*Heterophyids* in animals in Hawaii 128f.  
*Heteropneustes fossilis*, *Procamallanus spiculogubernaculus* n.sp. in 226c.  
*Heterorchis protopteri* n.sp. in *Protopterus annectens* 55b.  
*Hexagemia limbata*, 2nd intermediary for *Moesia chordaleisia* 247dq.  
*Hexaglandula corynosoma* n.comb. for *Polymorphus corynosoma* 337.  
 — *inermis* n.comb. for *Polymorphus inermis* 337.  
 — *paucihamatus* n.comb. for *Polymorphus paucihamatus* 337.  
*Hexamermis kirjanovae* n.sp. 174c.  
*Hexangiinae* n.subf. 341.

- Hibiscus cannabinus*, *Meloidogyne incognita* in 143b, 143g.  
 —, —, — var. *acrita* in 143b, 143g.  
 — *eetveldianus*, *Meloidogyne incognita* in 143h.  
 —, —, — var. *acrita* in 143h.  
*Himantla militaris* in *Larus argentatus michaelis*, life-history 225b.  
*Hirudinaria granulosa*, neurosecretory cells 226d.  
 Hirudinea in Canada 216a.  
 —, — cattle in Israel 280a.  
 —, classification 321b.  
 —, helminth larvae in 180e.  
 —, new record 351a.  
 —, official index of rejected generic names 330.  
 —, —, —, — specific names 332.  
 —, — list of generic names 329.  
 —, —, — specific names 331.  
 — in Poland 180e.  
 —, — South Africa, new records 196a.  
*Hirudo medicinalis*, histology 318a.  
 —, — transmitting Q fever 255bf.  
 Histology, *Hirudinaria granulosa* 226d.  
 —, *Hirudo medicinalis* 318a.  
*Holbrookia maculata*, *Cyrtosomum heyneani* n.sp. in 247m.  
 Holland, see Netherlands.  
 Holly, *Rotylenchus robustus* on 353e.  
*Holorchis pulcher* Manter, 1954 to *Pseudoholorchis* n.g. 341.  
*Homopus femoralis*, *Probstmayria reptiliae* n.sp. in 245h.  
 Hookworm anaemia in man, effect of diet 344a.  
 — & anaemia in man in Malaya 365a.  
 — disease, see Ancylostomiasis.  
 — in dog, variation in faecal egg counts 247dj.  
 — larvae, technique for culturing 121a.  
 — in man in Ecuador 155a.  
 —, —, — Formosa 361a.  
 Hookworms in man & animals, general account 129b.  
 Hop, *Heterodera humuli* in 262b.  
 —, — & disease in 259a.  
*Hoplognathus fasciata*, *Metabenedeniella hoplognathi* n.g., n.sp. on 277a.  
 Hoplolaiminae, revision 48g.  
*Hoplolaimus coronatus* synonym of *H. tylenchiformis* 48g.  
 — *uniformis* synonym of *Rotylenchus robustus* (de Man) 48f.  
 — *zavadskii* Tulaganov, 1941 to *Criconemoides zavadskii* n.comb. 147m.  
*Horatremia crassum* Manter, 1947 to *Manteriella* n.g. 341.  
 Horse, see also Equines.  
 —, arecoline 256a.  
 —, caricide 120d.  
 —, *Draschia megastoma* in 382e.  
 —, Elmifarma 306a.  
 —, gentian violet 256a.  
 —, *Habronema* spp. in 382e.  
 —, helminths in 150a.  
 —, — & intestinal disease in 170d.  
 —, hygromycin B 169e.  
 —, nematodes in 166be, 358a.  
 —, *Onchocerca* sp. in 300f.  
 —, — spp. & periodic ophthalmia in 358a.  
 —, onchocerciasis & skin lesions in 300e.  
 Horse, phenothiazine with piperazine 311g.  
 —, schistosomiasis in 120c.  
 —, strongyles & mesenteric thrombosis in 41b.  
 —, *Strongylus edentatus* in 116b.  
 Host-parasite relationships & ecology 300m.  
 Hungary, eelworms 389.  
 Hurleytrematinae n.subf. 341.  
*Huro salmoides*, *Cercaria psi* in 39w.  
 Hydatid, see also *Echinococcus*.  
 —, alveolar, in man & animals 46k.  
 — in cattle in Australia, survey 90b.  
 —, —, intradermal tests 307d.  
 —, —, transmission of antibodies to calves 307d.  
 —, — eye of man 203c.  
 —, — Iceland, eradication 369a.  
 —, — man 5bf, 255t.  
 —, — & animals 46k.  
 —, —, —, control 139b.  
 —, —, — in New Zealand 140a.  
 —, —, diagnosis 46m.  
 —, —, effect of intermediate host protein on complement fixation tests 94b.  
 —, — in Kenya 28c.  
 —, — pig in Austria 171b, 171c.  
 —, —, — Russia 383a.  
 —, — sheep, pre-natal infection 166v.  
*Hydatigera taeniaeformis* in mouse, development 247ep.  
 —, —, nitrogen composition in larva & adult 114g.  
*Hydrobia minuta*, intermediary for *Levinseniella minuta* 39v.  
*Hyla arborea*, *Opisthioglyphe ranae* in 24a.  
 — *regilla*, *Distoichometra kozloffii* n.sp. in 128b.  
 Hymenolepids in duck, turpentine 166 l.  
*Hymenolepis* in man, treatment & control 46p.  
 — from murid in man 46bc.  
 — spp. in rat, effect of diet on growth & carbohydrate metabolism 30m.  
 — *bahli* n.sp. in *Crocidura caerulea* 247o.  
 — *diminuta*, amino-acid absorption 30e.  
 —, —, bile salts inhibiting metabolism 114e.  
 — in *Echimys semivillosus flavidus* in Venezuela 287d.  
 —, —, effect of temperature on development 128a.  
 —, —, excretory ducts not transporting absorbed substances 247 l.  
 —, —, lipid distribution 39e.  
 —, — & *Moniliformis dubius* in rat, effect of mixed infections on growth 247bc.  
 —, — oncosphere, morphology 247du.  
 —, — in rat, effect of host bile on growth & development 247b.  
 —, —, —, transfaunation 247a.  
 —, —, regeneration & repair 247a.  
 —, — in *Tribolium*, effect of temperature on development 247bf.  
 — *fraterna* in mouse, experimental 255bc.  
 — *furcifera* in *Podiceps cristata*, life-history 207b.  
 — *microstoma* in duck, life-history 386d.  
 — *nana* cysticercoid, infectivity when excysted 247n.  
 —, —, effect of colchicine 247dt.  
 —, —, — temperature on development 114i, 128a.  
 —, — & eosinophilia in man 14b.  
 —, — in man, dithiazanine iodide 203b.



- Hymenolepis nana* in man, Ro 2-5655/3 253b.  
 ———, treatment 93c.  
 ———, *Nosema helminthorum* in 114c.  
 ——— var. *fraterna* in mouse, development of immunity 247bd.  
 ———, effect of cortisone & other infections on premunition 24b.  
 ———, ——— worm burden on egg production 247bc.  
 ——— ——— & rat, infection of adults after cortisone treatment 109a.  
 ——— *turdi* n.sp. in *Turdus migratorius* 164f.  
*Hymenospheonacanthus* nom.nov. for *Sphenacanthus* López-Neyra, 1942 287f.  
*Hyostromylus* to Trichostrongylinae 176.  
 ——— *okapiae* n.comb. for *Ostertagia okapiae* 176.  
 ——— *rubidus* in cattle 551.  
 ——— ——— goat, experimental 39s.  
 ——— ——— rabbit, experimental 39s.  
*Hyperoodon cavirostris*, *Anisakis physeteris* in 58b.  
 ———, ——— *typica* in 58b.  
 ———, *Crassicauda giliakiana* in 58b.  
Hypohepaticolinae n.subf. 341.  
Hysterolecithinae n.subf. 341.  
*Hystrix tricolor* in duck 65d.  
*Hystrix cristata*, *Archeostromylus italicus* n.g., n.sp. in 10a.  
Iceland, hydatid 369a.  
Icosiellinae n.subf. 102a.  
*Idiogenes numidae* n.sp. in *Numida meleagris marchei* 346a.  
*Idus idris*, *Opisthorchis felineus* in 364a.  
Ignaviinae n.subf. 341.  
Iguanidae, oxyurids in 247m.  
Immunity, *Ascaris lumbricoides* 241b, 241c, 255bi.  
 ———, *Aspiculuris tetraptera* 228d.  
 ———, *Cooperia punctata* 147j, 247dk.  
 ———, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* 39ba, 67i, 148a, 311c, 362a.  
 ———, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 53b, 161a, 281a, 283c.  
 ———, eelworms in red clover 379a.  
 ———, *Fasciola hepatica* 317d.  
 ———, *Haemonchus contortus* 124a, 156f, 311c.  
 ———, helminths 296b, 312a.  
 ———, *Heterakis* & blackhead 247bu.  
 ———, *Heterodera glycines* 268e.  
 ———, ——— major 251a, 367a.  
 ———, *rostochiensis* 56c, 137a, 144a, 163c, 316a.  
 ———, *schachtii* 269a.  
 ———, hydatid 307d.  
 ———, *Hymenolepis nana* var. *fraterna* 24b, 247bd.  
 ———, *Litomosoides carinii* 5e, 5bb, 39n, 80i, 114j, 247cz, 247eg, 355e.  
 ———, lungworms 241f.  
 ———, *Meloidogyne* 142j.  
 ———, ——— spp. 142c, 143d.  
 ———, ——— *hapla* 1421.  
 ———, ——— *incognita* 142k, 143b, 143h, 298a.  
 ———, ——— & *Fusarium wilt* 268h.  
 ———, ——— var. *acrita* 142y, 142z, 143b, 143h, 268i, 269d, 298a.  
 ———, ——— *javanica* 11a.  
 ———, *Nematospiroides dubius* 355h.  
 ———, *Oesophagostomum dentatum* 241c.  
 ———, *Opisthioglyphe ranae* 24a.  
 ———, *Paragonimus westermani* 247bi, 247bk.  
Immunity, parasites in man & animals 156a.  
 ———, *Polymorphus minutus* 85n.  
 ———, *Radopholus similis* 143r.  
 ———, *Railletina cesticillus* 120a.  
 ———, *Schistosoma japonicum* 103bb, 247bh.  
 ———, ——— *mansoni* 5t, 317d.  
 ———, *Syphacia obvelata* 247q.  
 ———, trichostrongyliasis 110a, 110b, 110c.  
 ———, *Trichostrongylus retortaeformis* 300i.  
 ———, *Uncinaria stenocephala* 311d.  
Immunology, see also Serology.  
 ———, ancylostomiasis 108k.  
 ———, *Ascaris lumbricoides* 37a, 58g, 58h, 58i, 156d.  
 ———, coenuriasis 166c.  
 ———, cysticerciasis 5c.  
 ———, *Dictyocaulus viviparus* 6c.  
 ———, filariids 350e.  
 ———, hydatid 94b.  
 ———, *Schistosoma* spp. 9e.  
 ———, ——— *mansoni* 5u, 79b, 79c.  
 ———, schistosomiasis 103k, 156e.  
 ———, *Trichinella spiralis* 46a.  
 ———, *Trichostrongylus colubriformis* 47j.  
 ———, visceral larva migrans 5bc.  
India, cerebrospinal nematodiasis in cattle 237a.  
 ———, eelworms & earcockle 118a.  
 ———, *Euparadistomum buckleyi* 245k.  
 ———, helminths in cat 120b.  
 ———, ——— *Equus asinus* 226f.  
 ———, *Meloidogyne* spp. 226b.  
 ———, nematodes in animals 129a.  
 ———, ——— pig 34c.  
 ———, new microfilaria 236d.  
 ———, *Oesophagostomum bhandarai* n.sp. 349a.  
 ———, *Schistosoma indicum* 64h.  
 ———, schistosomiasis 120c.  
 ———, ——— haematobia 119a.  
 ———, *Stephanofilaria zaheeri* 2451.  
 ———, *Thysanosoma actinioides* 349b.  
 ———, trematodes in animals 69a.  
 ———, *Trichochemia mucronata* 245m.  
 ———, *Velariocephalus trilokiæ* 245n.  
 ———, *Vogeloides ramamujacharii* n.sp. 34a.  
 ———, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 26a, 236c, 236e, 236f.  
Indonesia, Ceratopogonidae 235b.  
 ———, *Dictyocaulus spilaria* 235c.  
 ———, helminths in mammals & birds 235a.  
 ———, lungworms 235c.  
 ———, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 80a.  
Indoplanorbis exustus, *Cercaria mehrai* in 267i.  
Insect larvae, 2nd intermediary for *Opisthioglyphe locellus* 299e.  
Insects, see Arthropods, generic & group names.  
Intuscirrinae n.subf. Skryabin & Gushanskaya, 1958 339.  
*Iotonchus* (Cobb, 1916) n.grad. 189a.  
*Ips avulsus*, *Parasitylenchus avulsi* n.sp. in 55f.  
 ——— *pilifrons*, *Parasitylenchus ovarius* n.sp. in 55f.  
 ———, ——— *pilifrons* n.sp. in 55f.  
Iraq, see also Middle East.  
 ———, ancylostomiasis 96b.  
 ———, helminths in man 96c.  
 ———, *Schistosoma haematobium* 96a.  
Israel, see also Middle East.  
 ———, Hirudinea 280a.  
 ———, *Meloidogyne* spp. 160a.  
Italy, see also Sicily.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Italy, eelworms in plants 193a.  
 —, helminths in man 60a, 157a.  
 Ithyoclinostominae n.subf. 341.  
 Itygoniminae n.subf. 341.  
*Ixobrychus minutus*, *Posthodiplostomum impraeputiatum* in 180h.
- Japan, helminths in man 121a.  
 —, nematodes in man 121b.  
 —, strongyloidiasis 121b.  
 —, trematodes in fish 149a.  
*Johnsonitrema* n.g. for *Paramphistomum magnum* Johnson, 1939 341.  
*Johnsonitrematinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Judonchulus* n.g. 189a.
- Kachuga kachuga*, *Hepatohaemotrema hepaticum* n.g., n.sp. in 69a.  
 Kangaroo, strongyloidiasis in 12g.  
 Kenya, see also Africa, East Africa.  
 —, *Euparadistomum heitschi* n.sp. 126h.  
 —, helminths in man 28d.  
 —, — & meat inspection 209c.  
 —, hydatid 28c.  
 —, onchocerciasis 230c.  
 —, *Schistosoma bovis* 230g.  
 —, — *capense* 230g.  
 —, — *haematobium* 230g.  
 —, — *leiperi* 230g.  
 —, — *mansoni* 230g.  
 —, *Simulium neavei* 213c.  
 —, *Wuchereria pateri* n.sp. 126g.  
*Khalilia buta* for *Amira buta* 338.  
*Khawia dubius* n.comb. for *Bothrioscolex dubius* 126a.  
 — *prussicus* n.comb. for *Bothrioscolex prussicus* 126a.  
 — *rossittensis* n.comb. for *Bothrioscolex rossittensis* 126a.  
 Kuwait, see also Arabia, Middle East.  
 —, schistosomiasis 300s.
- Labrax punctatus*, *Aephiidiogenes senegalensis* n.sp. in 97d.  
 Labriferinae n.subf. 341.  
*Labronema fluviatilis* n.sp. 257a.  
*Lamium amplexicaule*, *Heterodera glycines* in 54g.  
*Lampetra* spp., helminths in 383d.  
 Lankatrematinae n.subf. 341.  
*Larelinthia polyorchis* n.g., n.sp. in *Larus argentatus* 299g.  
*Larelinthinae* n.subf. 299g.  
*Larus argentatus michaelis*, *Himastha militaris* in 225b.  
 — *ridibundus*, *Tanaisia fedtschenkoi* in 207k.  
 Larva migrans, see also Creeping Eruption.  
 —, visceral, in man 90a, 106b.  
 —, —, —, general account 62a.  
 —, —, —, immunology 5be.  
 Lasiotocinae n.subf. 341.  
*Lateolabrax japonicus*, *Biovarium lateolabracis* n.sp. in 149a.  
 —, *Diplopharyngotrema lateolabracis* n.g., n.sp. in 149a.
- Lateolabrax japonicus*, *Geneticoenteron lateolabracis* n.g., n.sp. on 277a.  
 —, *Microncotrema lateolabracis* n.g., n.sp. on 277a.  
 —, *Opecoelus lateolabracis* n.sp. in 149a.  
 Laterotrematinae n.subf. 341.  
*Lates calcarifer*, *Psilostomum chikai* n.sp. in 32c.  
 —, *Transversotrema laruei* n.sp. in 247p.  
*Latimeria chalumnae*, Monogenea not found on 39o.  
*Leander fluminicola*, *Orchipedium leanderi* n.sp. on 315c.  
*Lecithodendrium minutum* n.sp. in *Lyroderma lyra* 282b.  
 — (*Lecithodendrium*) *minutum* n.sp. in *Lyroderma lyra* 282b.  
*Lecithodesminae* n.subf. 341.  
*Lecithophyllum* discussed 218e.  
 — *anteroporum* n.sp. in *Merluccius productus* & *Oncorhynchus* spp. 218e.  
 — *intermedius* n.comb. for *Aponurus intermedius* 218e.  
 Legumes, *Ditylenchus destructor* in 47a.  
*Leidyneia appendiculata*, digestive enzymes 267k.  
*Leiperacanthus gallinarum* to *Empodius gallinarum* n.comb. 337.  
 Leiptrematinae n.subf. 341.  
*Lemdana dartevellii* n.sp. in birds 346a.  
*Lepidapedinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Lepiota morgani* not controlled by *Ditylenchus* sp. 143f.  
*Lepisosteus platyrhincus*, *Macroderoides spiniferus* in 247e.  
*Lepomis* spp., *Tetracotyle lepomensis* n.sp. in 55c.  
 — *macrochirus macrochirus*, *Bothriocephalus* sp. in 188a.  
*Leptophallus gracilimus* Lühe, 1909 to *Metaleptophallus* n.g. 341.  
 Leptophyllidae n.fam. 228c.  
 Leptophyllinae to Travtematinae nom.nov. 39h.  
*Leptophyllum* Cohn, 1902 to *Travtema* Pereira, 1929 39h.  
 — *ovalis* in *Natrix sipedon*, life-history 228c.  
 — to *Travtema ovalis* n.comb. 39h.  
 — *stenocotyle* to *Travtema stenocotyle* n.comb. 39h.  
 — *tamiamiensis* to *Travtema tamiamiensis* n.comb. 39h.  
*Lepus californicus*, *Thelazia californiensis* in 247ee.  
 Lettuce, *Meloidogyne hapla* in 259b.  
*Leucasiella Krotov* & Delyamure, 1952 synonym of *Hadwenius* Price, 1932 341.  
*Leucochloridiomorphinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Leurodera* Linton, 1910 emended 341.  
*Leviseniella*, reviewed & key to spp. 191d.  
 — *minuta*, morphology & life-history 39v.  
 — *tridigitata* n.sp. in birds in France 191d.  
 Liberia, see also Africa, West Africa.  
 —, onchocerciasis 80o.  
 Life-history, see also Development, Embryology.  
 —, *Anafilaroides rostratus* 247ca.  
 —, *Anomotaenia ciliata* 207b.  
 —, — *subterranea* 305a.  
 —, *Aplectana* sp. 24d.  
 —, *Ascaridia columbae* 247bt.  
 —, *Aspiculuris tetraptera* 355g.



- Life-history, *Australorbis glabratus* 5w.  
 —, *Brachylecithum* sp. 247t.  
 —, *Bunodera luciopercae* 180j.  
 —, *Bunostomum trigonocephalum* 166bd.  
 —, *Centrocestus formosanus* 128f.  
 —, *Cercaria megalura* 247fb.  
 —, — X 267g.  
 —, cestodes in cat 86b.  
 —, *Choanotaenia crassiscolex* 17c.  
 —, *Cotylurus flabelliformis* 128c.  
 —, *Cyathostoma* 291a.  
 —, *Davainea proglottina* 106c.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 25a.  
 —, *Diplotriaeinae* 64e.  
 —, *Dirofilaria tenuis* 247eu.  
 —, *Elaphostrongylus rangiferi* 113a.  
 —, *Fibricola cratera* 355b.  
 —, *Filicollis anatis* 180g.  
 —, *Gastrodiscus aegyptiacus* 64j.  
 —, *Gigantocotyle explanatum* 39t.  
 —, *Haplorchis taichui* 128f.  
 —, helminths of fish 324f.  
 —, *Hemicyclophora typica* 48r.  
 —, *Himasthla militaris* 225b.  
 —, *Hymenolepis furcifera* 207b.  
 —, — microstoma 386d.  
 —, *Leptophyllum ovalis* 228c.  
 —, *Levinseniella minuta* 39v.  
 —, *Macroderoides spiniferus* 247e.  
 —, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* 24e.  
 —, *Mosesia chordaileia* 247dq.  
 —, *Muellerius capillaris* 241d.  
 —, ochetosomatids 247v.  
 —, *Opisthioglyphe locellus* 299e.  
 —, — megastomus forma major 224b.  
 —, — ranae 24a, 211d.  
 —, *Opisthorchis felineus* 46e.  
 —, *Orlovilepis megalops* 207g.  
 —, *Ornithodiplostomum ptychocheilus* 247i.  
 —, *Paracoenogonimus viviparae* 207f, 207i.  
 —, *Paraphostomum mehrai* 267i.  
 —, *Phyllodistomum lesteri* 182e.  
 —, — simile 276a.  
 —, *Polymorphus minutus* 9c.  
 —, *Porrocaecum ensicaudatum* 319d.  
 —, *Posthodiplostomum impraeputiatum* 180h.  
 —, *Pratylenchus* sp. 47b.  
 —, *Psilochasmus oxyuris* 180i.  
 —, *Sanguinicola davisii* 19a.  
 —, — klamathensis 19a.  
 —, *Spirura talpae* 109b.  
 —, *Stellantchasmus falcatus* 247bm.  
 —, strigeoid cercariae 39v.  
 —, *Strongyloides fülleborni* 21a, 21d, 107f, 107j.  
 —, — ratti 147e.  
 —, — stercoralis 21d.  
 —, *Subulura brumpti* 247cg.  
 —, *Tanaisia zarudnyi* 247t.  
 —, *Thelazia californiensis* 247cu.  
 —, *Toxascaris leonina* 247bv.  
 —, *Toxocara canis* 52f.  
 —, *Turgida turgida* 57c.  
 —, *Tylenchulus semi-penetrans* 262d.  
*Ligula* in *Notropis cornutus frontalis* & other fish in U.S.A. 128h.  
*Lima* bean, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* in 269d.  
*Limatulinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Limax maximus*, intermediary for *Anafilaroides rostratus* 247ca.  
*Limnatis nilotica* in mammals & frog, biology 255be.  
Lion, helminths in 64i.  
Lissolomatinae n.subf. 341.  
*Lissonema* synonym of *Aprocta* 82g.  
*Litosomoides carinii* in rat, effect of cortisone on resistance 247cz.  
 — — *Sigmodon hispidus*, acquired resistance 5bb.  
 — — — —, immunity 5e, 247eg.  
 — — — —, immunization 39n.  
 — — — —, persistence of immunity 80i.  
 — — — — & rat, immunity 355e.  
 — — — — *hispidus* & *S. h. texianus*, susceptibility & immunity 114j.  
*Littorina littorea*, vitamin content 247bo.  
Liver-flukes in man in France 190a.  
Lizard, *Meteterakis louisii* n.sp. in 52a.  
 —, *Oochoristica antrozoi* in 285a.  
*Loa* intermediaries in Cameroons 9b.  
 — in man & monkey in British Cameroons 85e.  
 — *loa* in *Chrysops silacea*, migration & tissue damage 9h.  
 — — — intermediary, development 300g.  
 — — — man, behaviour & pathogenicity of microfilariae 212d.  
 — — microfilaria, effect of piperazine 212d.  
Loaiasis in man in Africa 230j.  
*Lobivanelius indicus*, *Haematotrophus lobivanelli* n.sp. in 282c.  
Loefgreniinae n.subf. 341.  
*Longistriata codrus* to *Longistrioides* n.g. 126i.  
 — *kenyae* n.sp. in *Rattus rattus kijabius* 126i.  
 — *trus* to *Longistrioides* n.g. 126i.  
*Longistrioides* n.g. for *Longistriata codrus* & *Longistriata trus* 126i.  
*Longistrongylus muraschkinzeevi* n.comb. for *Ostertagia* (*Costarcuata*) *muraschkinzeevi* 176.  
Lucerne, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 53b, 295a, 353f.  
 —, eelworms on 387a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. & *Fusarium* wilt in 142h.  
 —, — hapla in 142l.  
 —, *Pratylenchus* spp. in 268b.  
*Lucknodes* Gupta, 1955 synonym of *Neopecoelina* Gupta, 1955 341.  
Lungworms in cattle, diethylcarbamazine & immunity 241f.  
 — — — effect on weight gains 95c.  
 — — — & sheep, cyanacethydrizide 106a.  
 — — — treatment 27b.  
 — — domestic animals in Indonesia 235c.  
 — — pig, Dictyicide 168b.  
 — — sheep in Britain, listed 300k.  
 — transmitting swine fever in pig 244a, 244b.  
Lutztremani n.tribe 341.  
*Lymnaea bulimoides*, 1st intermediary for *Opisthioglyphe locellus* 299e.  
 — *columella*, reproduction rates 164e.  
 — *exserta* in Uganda, bionomics 43b.  
 — *humilis*, morphology & ecology 228e.  
 — *ovata*, intermediary for *Opisthioglyphe ranae* 211d.  
 — *truncatula*, *Fasciola hepatica* in 68d.  
*Lynx rufus*, *Paragonimus kellicotti* in 247dy.

- Lynx rufus rufus*, *Anafilaroides rostratus* in 247ca.  
 — — —, helminths in 247ca.  
 Lyperosomini n.tribe 341.  
*Lyoderma lyra*, *Lecithodendrium minutum* n.sp. in 282b.  
 — — —, *Paralecithodendrium magnioris* n.sp. in 282b.  
*Macacus* spp., nematodes in 386e.  
 — *cynomolgus*, *Armilleria moniliformis* in 386e.  
 — *rhesus*, *Schistosoma japonicum* in 103bb.  
*Macracanthorhynchus hirudinaceus* in man 255 l.  
*Macraspis cristata* in *Mustelus canis*, morphology 82d.  
 — — — *Rhinobatus cemiculus* 82d.  
 — — — *Scoliodon tetrarhynchus* 82d.  
 Macrotrichinae n.subf. 341.  
 Macroderinae n.subf. 341.  
*Macroderoides asiaticus* n.sp. Belous, 1958 in *Pseudobagrus fulvidraco* 339.  
 — *spiniferus* in *Lepisosteus platyrhincus*, life-history 247e.  
 Macroorchinae n.subf. 341.  
*Macropodus opercularis*, *Heteronchocleidus buschkei* on 291h.  
 Macrotrichemata n.subf. 341.  
*Macrotrichus arbusticola* n.g., n.sp. 262f.  
*Macyella turkensis* n.sp. in *Sterna vulgaris* & *Turdus merula* 55o.  
 Madagascar, ancylostomiasis 390d.  
 —, *Bothriophoron bothriophoron* 82f.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* 101b.  
 —, filariids 390b.  
 —, helminths in domestic animals 390a.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries 390e.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 390c.  
 — — — var. *vauceli* 390c.  
 Maize, *Belonolaimus* sp. in 269r.  
 —, — *longicaudatus* n.sp. on 147c.  
 Malaya, helminths in man 146b.  
 —, hookworm & anaemia 365a.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* 132b.  
 —, — *malayi* 85g.  
 —, — *pahangi* 85g.  
 Mammals, see also generic & group names.  
 —, cestodes in 247j.  
 —, helminths in 235a.  
 —, *Limnatis nilotica* in 255be.  
 —, nematodes in 322.  
 —, new anthelmintics 47d.  
 —, *Paragonimus kellicotti* in 128g.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 300y.  
 Man, *Acanthocheilonema perstans* in 9a.  
 —, acrichin 255n.  
 —, alveolar hydatid in 46k.  
 —, ancylostomiasis in 96b, 108k, 254a, 390d.  
 —, — & oedema in 101e.  
 —, — sicklaemia in 83a.  
 —, arthropod bites in 230d.  
 —, ascariasis in 46d, 46i, 46t, 46v, 133a, 133e, 222k, 230i, 255v, 255w, 255x, 255y, 354b.  
 —, — & dysentery in 46bf, 255bh.  
 —, — epileptic fits in 255b.  
 —, — pancreatitis in 43c.  
 —, *Ascaris* & allergic shock in 70c.  
 —, — causing asphyxiation in 255r.  
 —, — & hepatitis in 46c.  
 Man, *Ascaris* & pulmonary eosinophilia in 5h.  
 —, — *lumbricoides* in 58i.  
 —, benzene 46bg.  
 —, buphenium chloride 247et.  
 —, — hydroxynaphthoate 205b.  
 —, — salts, excretion in urine 205c.  
 —, cerebral cysticerciasis in 369d.  
 —, chloroquine 212a.  
 —, *Clonorchis sinensis* in 199a, 285b.  
 —, creeping eruption in 62a, 93e.  
 —, cysticerciasis in 5c, 83b, 130a, 146a.  
 —, desoxybenzoin 101d.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* in 46y.  
 —,  $\alpha$ - $\beta$ -diethylamino-ethylamino-4,6,8-trimethyl-5-azathioxanthone 43a.  
 —,  $\alpha$ - $\beta$ -diethylamino-ethylamino-4,6,8-trimethyl-5-azathioxanthone hydrochloride 242b.  
 —, diethylcarbamazine 5k, 9f.  
 —, *Diphyllobothrium* in 133c, 170b, 255 o, 255s.  
 —, — anaemia in 75a.  
 —, *Dipylidium* in 46bc, 46bd.  
 —, — *caninum* in 253a.  
 —, dithiazanine 80e, 198a, 253c.  
 —, — iodide 186b, 203b.  
 —, *Dracunculus medinensis* in 46be.  
 —, emetine hydrochloride 203a.  
 —, enterobiasis & epileptic fits in 255b.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* in 14c, 59a, 93a, 93e, 381a.  
 —, filarial cardiopathy in 348a.  
 —, filariasis in 300 l, 372a.  
 —, — & fluorosis in 108j.  
 —, — not causing scrotal gangrene in 302d.  
 —, — bancrofti in 230k.  
 —, filariids in 350e.  
 —, *Gongylonema pulchrum* in 222p.  
 —, helminthiasis in 255u, 350a.  
 —, — & typhoid in 255c.  
 —, helminths in 5bg, 28d, 40a, 46u, 46x, 60a, 62b, 80d, 80f, 96c, 101a, 121a, 146b, 151a, 154a, 157a, 157d, 165a, 170a, 172a, 179, 186e, 230o, 242d, 255z, 255bj, 285c, 288a, 311f, 345a, 345b, 345c, 369b.  
 —, — & dermatoses in 255bk.  
 —, — disease in 84a, 347a.  
 —, — dysentery in 46s, 46w.  
 —, — eosinophil counts in 220c.  
 —, — predisposing to other diseases 68b.  
 —, — & tropical eosinophilia in 220b.  
 —, hetrazan 33a.  
 —, hookworm in 129b, 155a, 361a.  
 —, — anaemia in 344a, 365a.  
 —, hydatid in 5bf, 28c, 46k, 46m, 94b, 139b, 140a, 255t.  
 —, — eye of 203c.  
 —, *Hymenolepis* in 46p.  
 —, — from murid in 46bc.  
 —, — *nana* in 93c.  
 —, — & eosinophilia in 14b.  
 —, liver-flukes in 190a.  
 —, *Loa* in 85e.  
 —, loiasis in 230j.  
 —, lucanthone 5v.  
 —, — hydrochloride 103n, 103bf.  
 —, *Macracanthorhynchus hirudinaceus* in 255 l.  
 —, *Mansonella ozzardi* in 375a.  
 —, miracid-D 377b.  
 —, nematodes in 34b, 45a, 121b.



Man, nematodes & gastro-enteritis in 220a.

- , ocular onchocerciasis & "generalised choroidal sclerosis" in 64s.
- , *Oesophagostomum* spp. in 101f.
- , — *stephanostomum* in 64f, 101f.
- , onchocerciasis in 64p, 64q, 64r, 64s, 64t, 64u, 64x, 80n, 130b, 192a, 230c, 230j, 248a, 250a, 300p, 300q, 300r, 300t.
- , — & blindness in 300w.
- , opisthorchiasis in 46f, 255h, 255p.
- , — & bile fistula in 255k.
- , *Opisthorchis* in 133b, 166x.
- , — *felineus* in 71b.
- , paragonimiasis in 222a, 317c.
- , — of central nervous system in 222b.
- , *Paragonimus ringeri* in 133d.
- , — *westermanni* in 247bi, 247bk, 361b.
- , parasites in 39a, 156a, 170c.
- , *Philophthalmus* sp. in 245a.
- , phthalofyne 5d.
- , piperazine 16c.
- , — adipate 64w, 70b.
- , — with male fern 16b.
- , — salts 16a, 16e, 16f.
- , — sulphate & chenopodium oil 255d.
- , *Pseudogordius tanganyikae* in 64c.
- , Ro 2-5655/3 253b.
- , Resochin 172d, 317b.
- , *Schistosoma* & Katayama syndrome in 377b.
- , — sp. in 103x.
- , — spp. in 103ba.
- , — *haematobium* in 28b, 96a, 103be, 300x, 377a.
- , — *indicum* ova in 64h.
- , — *japonicum* in 80m, 213a, 222i, 247bh.
- , — *mansoni* in 28b, 79c, 80h, 103bd, 212c, 230a, 230b, 230q, 300x, 350b.
- , — — & abdominal complications in 230f.
- , — — splenomegaly in 230p.
- , schistosome dermatitis in 39i, 247w.
- , schistosomiasis in 62c, 94a, 101c, 103i, 103k, 103q, 103r, 103s, 103y, 103z, 103bg, 108a, 108h, 198b, 230e, 248b, 266a, 300s, 369c, 390f.
- , — & blood loss in 103bc.
- , — — cor pulmonale in 28a.
- , — — hepatic cirrhosis in 242c.
- , — — hepatosplenomegaly in 5r.
- , — — liver cirrhosis in 172b.
- , — with typhoid & paratyphoid in 108i.
- , — & uropathy in 250b.
- , — haematobia in 119a, 302c, 345d.
- , — *japonica* in 44a, 108c, 108d, 108f, 108g, 222d, 222e, 222q.
- , — — & dwarfism in 222j.
- , — *mansoni* in 85f.
- , — — & cancer in 222o.
- , sodium antimonyl gluconate 302e, 302f.
- , Sparganum in 186a.
- , *Strongyloides* spp. larvae causing skin inflammation in 255i.
- , — *stercoralis* in 22a.
- , strongyloidiasis in 15a, 46ba, 121b, 255q.
- , suramin 230m.
- , TWSb 23a.
- , *Taenia saginata* in 46n, 308a, 384a.
- , — *solium* in 252a.

Man, taeniasis in 46o, 46bb, 354a.

- , tartar emetic 108b.
- , tetrachlorethylene 212e.
- , *Thelazia* in 80j.
- , toxicity of piperazine to 255e.
- , — — promethazine hydrochloride to 377c.
- , — — sodium antimony tartrate to 205a.
- , — — tartar emetic to 108e, 242e.
- , *Trichinella spiralis* in 30f.
- , trichinellosis in 46z, 255j, 255m, 255bg.
- , trichostrongylosis & eosinophilia in 46h.
- , trichuriasis in 46g, 255v.
- , — & epileptic fits in 255b.
- , tropical eosinophilia in 132a.
- , Vanquin 5m, 5bc, 5bd.
- , visceral larva migrans in 5be, 62a, 90a, 106b.
- , *Wuchereria* spp. & tropical eosinophilia in 230n, 300n.
- , — *bancrofti* in 26a, 80a, 132b, 135b, 197a, 219a, 236e, 236f, 252b, 390c.
- , — — microfilaria in eye of 222c.
- , — — var. *vauclai* in 390c.
- , — *malayi* in 64o, 85g, 300v.
- Manis pentadactyla*, *Trichochemia mucronata* n.sp. in 245m.
- — *aurita*, *Chenofilaria filaria* n.g., n.sp. in 182c.
- — —, *Chenospirura kwangtungensis* n.g., n.sp. in 182c.
- — —, *Trichochemia cantonensis* n.g., n.sp. in 182d.
- — —, — *manisa* n.sp. in 182d.
- — —, — *papillosa* n.sp. in 182d.
- Mansonella ozzardi* in man in Peru 375a.
- Mansonia* spp., intermediaries for *Wuchereria malayi* 64o.
- *longipalpis*, control 9g.
- *uniformis*, control 236a.
- —, intermediary for *Wuchereria malayi* 64y.
- — in New Guinea, ecology & host plants 302b.
- — transmitting *Acanthocheilonema perstans* 350d.
- Mansonioides annulifera*, control 236a.
- Manteriella* n.g. for *Horatremma crassum* Manter, 1947 341.
- Marisa cornuarietis* controlling *Australorbis glabratus* 80k, 186f.
- —, ecology 186f.
- Maritreminoides raminellae* n.sp. in *Mergus serrator* 55i.
- Marshallagia marshalli* in sheep in Yugoslavia, first record 307g.
- Massoprostatinae n.subf. 341.
- Mastacembelus nigromarginatus*, *Phyllodistomum ghanense* n.sp. in 55a.
- Mastomys coucha*, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 64 l.
- Mauritius, free-living eelworms 265b.
- , *Mononchus* spp. 265a.
- , — *mauritanus* n.sp. 265a.
- Mawsonfilaria* n.g. for *Austrofilaria rhipidurae* 82g.
- Maxbrauniinae n.subf. 341.
- Mazamastrongylus alcis* n.comb. for *Spiculoptera alcis* 176.
- Mazocraeoides olentangiensis* n.sp. on *Dorosoma cepedianum* 247ez.
- Mediorhynchus armenicus* n.sp. in *Falco tinnunculus* & *Sturnus caucasicus* 337.

- Megaceryle maxima*, *Monopetalonema papillosa* n.sp. in 346a.  
*Megalogniinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Megaloncus arelisci* n.g., n.sp. on *Areliscus joyneri* 277a.  
*Mehlisia gatesi* Sharma, 1943 to *Sharmaia* n.g. 341.  
*Mehraorchis chamaeleonis* n.sp. in *Chamaeleon zeylanicus* 69a.  
*Melania maiuensis*, intermediary for *Stellantchasmus falcatus* 247bm.  
*Meles meles*, *Schistosoma japonicum* in 5b.  
*Meloidogyne* & black shank in tobacco, resistant varieties 142j.  
— in carrot in Australia 77b.  
—, chemistry & structure of cuticle & egg sac 136f.  
— in peach, nemagon 142f.  
— plants, D-D 54d.  
—, dichlorophenyl-diethyl-phosphorothioate 54a.  
—, ethylene dibromide 54d.  
— in Italy, control 193a.  
— soil, methyl bromide 541.  
— sugar-beet, control 143m.  
— tobacco, effect of maleic hydrazide 142i.  
— spp. in *Achyranthes aspera*, first record 226b.  
— — *Albizia julibrissin* 54o.  
— & *Fusarium* wilt in *Albizia julibrissin* 143a.  
— — — — lucerne 142h.  
— in *Hesperis matronalis* 269b.  
— on onion, reproduction 54q.  
— in *Ornithopus sativus* 143q.  
— — *Physalis minima*, first record 226b.  
— plants in Australia, host list & new records 279a.  
— — — — India 226b.  
— — — — Israel, host list & new records 160a.  
— — — — New Guinea, new records 301a.  
— — — — Rhodesia & Nyasaland, host list 262j.  
— — — red & white clover, resistant strains 142c.  
— — — tobacco, resistant lines 143d.  
— — — tomato 269b.  
— — — in Brazil 286b.  
— — —, control by soil fumigants 269e.  
— — — *Trifolium repens*, breeding clones tested for susceptibility 269c.  
— — — U.S.A., distribution 142bb.  
— *arenaria*, effect of osmotic pressure on hatching 48o.  
— *exigua* in coffee in Brazil 54i, 153a.  
— —, morphology 147k.  
— *hapla*, attraction by tomato seedlings 142r.  
— in *Chrysanthemum cinerariaefolium* in East Africa 135f.  
— — lettuce & carrot in Germany, Vapam 259b.  
— — — lucerne, resistant varieties 1421.  
— — — tomato, experimental 228f.  
— *incognita* in *Coleus perviflorus* in India, first record 226b.  
— — — *Cucumis melo* var. *cantalupensis* 284a.  
— — — *Ficus carica* 286f.  
— — & *Fusarium* wilt in cotton, resistance 268h.  
— — in *Hibiscus cannabinus*, chloropicrin 143g.  
*Meloidogyne incognita* in *Hibiscus cannabinus*, resistance 143b.  
— — — *eetveldianus*, resistance 143h.  
— — — plant tissue culture 355f.  
— — — plants in U.S.A., new records 143j.  
— — — tobacco, breeding for resistance 298a.  
— — — in Panama 269m.  
— — — tomato, resistance not transferred by grafting 142k.  
— — var. *acrita* in cotton, soil fumigants 143u.  
— — — — *Hibiscus cannabinus*, chloropicrin 143g.  
— — — — —, resistance 143b.  
— — — — *eetveldianus*, resistance 143h.  
— — — — lima bean in Hawaii, resistance 269d.  
— — — — oats, resistance 142z.  
— — — — plants in U.S.A., new records 143j.  
— — — — soya bean, resistant varieties 142y.  
— — — — sweet-potato, pathology 53a.  
— — — — tobacco, breeding for resistance 298a.  
— — — — —, inheritance of resistance 268i.  
— — — — — tomato, effect of age 24f.  
— — — — —, — antibiotics 48s.  
— — — — —, — on nutrient absorption 293a.  
— — — — — in France, morphology & life-history 24e.  
— — — — *Trifolium* spp., susceptibility 269c.  
— — *javanica* & *Fusarium* wilt in tomato, resistant strains 11a.  
— — — — — *Vigna sinensis* varieties 142u.  
— — —, new form 160a.  
— — on strawberry, first record 234a.  
Melolonthid larvae, intermediary for *Spirura talpae* 109b.  
*Mephitis mephitis*, *Physaloptera* sp. in brain of 39u.  
*Mergus serrator*, *Maritreminoides raminellae* n.sp. in 55i.  
*Merluccius merluccius*, *Aporocotyle spinosicanalis* n.sp. in 195b.  
— *productus*, *Lecithophyllum anteroporum* n.sp. in 218e.  
*Mermis racovitzai* to *Filipjevimermis racovitzai* n.comb. 174c.  
— *tenuis* to *Filipjevimermis tenuis* n.comb. 174c.  
*Mesocoelium monas* n.comb. for *Distoma monas* 286c.  
*Mesolecitha* emended 341.  
*Mesorhabditis belari*, oviposition 98a.  
*Metabenedeniella hoplognathi* n.g., n.sp. on *Hoplognathus fasciata* & *Epinephelus septemfasciatus* 277a.  
Metacercariae in *Nereis diversicolor* 225b.  
Metacetalulinae n.subf. 341.  
Metadeninae n.subf. 341.  
*Metagonimoides oregonensis* in *Procyon lotor* 39c.  
*Metaleptophallus* n.g. for *Leptophallus gracillimus* Lühe, 1909 341.  
*Metastrongylus* in pig 169d.  
— — in China 223p.  
— — *elongatus* in pig, pathology 311a.  
*Meteterakis*, revision & synonymy 52a.  
— *baylisi* n.sp. in *Ceratophora stoddarti* 52a.  
— *loui* n.sp. in lizard 52a.  
Mexico, see also North America.



- Mexico, *Dipylidium caninum* 253a.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 59a.  
 —, nematodes in mammals 322.  
 —, *Onchocerca* 59b.  
*Michonchus* n.g. 189a.  
*Microcotyle* sp. on *Mugil oligolepis* 107e.  
 — *chiri* to *Prosomicrocotyla chiri* n.comb. 277a.  
 — *chrysophrii*, development 211c.  
 — *gimpo* n.sp. on *Enedrias nebulosus* 277a.  
 — *gotoi* to *Prosomicrocotyla* n.g. 277a.  
 — *sebastisci* n.sp. on *Sebastiscus marmoratus* 277a.  
 Microfilaria in kidney of *Cercopithecus aethiops* 123d.  
 —, new, in dog in India 236d.  
*Microfilaria bancrofti* var. *vauceli* & *Dipetalonema petteri*, probably identical 24c.  
 — *fijiensis* n.sp. in *Pteropus hawaiiensis* in Fiji 245j.  
 — *stahnkei* n.sp. in *Heloderma suspectum suspectum* 247cp.  
 Microfilariae in birds in New Caledonia 64z.  
 — — *Rhamphastos sulfuratus sulfuratus* in British Honduras 300b.  
 —, technique for staining 247cc, 247eq.  
*Microncotrema lateolabracis* n.g., n.sp. on *Lateolabrax japonicus* 277a.  
 Microphallidae reviewed 191b.  
*Microphallus arenaria* n.comb. for *Spelotrema arenaria* Belopolskaya, 1953 191b.  
 — *canchei* n.sp. in Charadriiformes in France 191b.  
 — *debuni* n.sp. in Charadriiformes in France 191b.  
 — *muellhaupti* n.comb. for *Carneophallus muellhaupti* Coil, 1956 191b.  
 — *pseudogonotylus* n.comb. for *Spelotrema pseudogonotyla* Chen, 1944 191b.  
 — *trilobatus* n.comb. for *Carneophallus trilobatus* Cable & Kuns, 1951 191b.  
 Microorchinae n.subf. 341.  
 Middle East, see also specific territories.  
 —, *Bulinus truncatus* 103g.  
*Milax sowerbii*, brachylaemid metacercariae in 267d, 267f.  
 Mink, *Cryptocotyle lingua* in 47f.  
*Miogryllus verticallis*, intermediary for *Turgida turgida* 57c.  
*Moedlingeria* n.g. for *Distomum amphoraeformis* Mödinger, 1930 341.  
 Molluscicides, see also Control.  
 —, calcium arsenite 122a.  
 —, copper sulphate 213f, 248b.  
 —, dinitro-o-cyclohexylphenol 186d.  
 —, sodium chlorophenates tested 222m.  
 —, — pentachlorophenate 85 l, 122a, 186d, 222n.  
 —, technique for testing 80c.  
 —, various, tested 103 l, 103m.  
 Monascinae n.subf. 341.  
*Monhystera cameroni* n.sp. on Crustacea 107a.  
 — *chitwoodi* n.sp. for *Monhystera socialis* of Chitwood 107a.  
 — *multisetosa* var. *hallensis* n.var. 387c.  
 — *socialis* of Chitwood to *Monhystera chitwoodi* n.sp. 107a.  
 — *stagnalis* var. *salina* n.var. 387c.  
*Moniezia benedeni* transmitted by *Zygoribatula frisiae* in Russia 165m.  
 — *expansa* in sheep & goat in Ghana 245g.  
*Moniliformis dubius* & *Hymenolepis diminuta* in rat, effect of mixed infections on growth 247bc.  
 — — in rat, effect of diet on growth & carbohydrate metabolism 30 l.  
 — *moniliformis aegypticus* nom.nov. 337.  
 — — *moniliformis* nom.nov. 337.  
 — — *siciliensis* nom.nov. 337.  
 Monkey, *Loa* in 85c.  
 —, *Primatotrema macacae* n.g., n.sp. in 247ey.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 5t.  
 —, *Strongyloides fülleborni* in 21a.  
 Monodheminthinae nom.emend. for Monodheminthinae Srivastava, 1939 341.  
 Monogenea not found on *Latimeria chalumnae* 39o.  
 Mononchidae, revision & key to genera & species 189a.  
*Mononchus* spp. in Mauritius 265a.  
 — *kaestrolli* n.sp. 257a.  
 — *mauritanus* n.sp. in Mauritius 265a.  
*Monopetalonema papillosa* n.sp. in *Megaceryle maxima* 346a.  
 Monorchinae nom.emend. for Monorchinae Odhner, 1911 341.  
 Moreauiidae n.fam. for *Moreauia mirabilis* Johnston, 1915 341.  
*Morgascaridia* n.g. for *Paraspidodera sellsi* 126f.  
 Morphology, *Abbreviata sonsinoi* 39p.  
 —, *Anatrichosoma cynamolgi* 147f.  
 —, *Ancylostoma pluridentatum* 319d.  
 —, anoplocephalid ova 319d.  
 —, *Ascaridia dissimilis* 247eh.  
 —, *Ascaridoidea* 315e.  
 —, *Ascocotyle* 147g.  
 —, *Azygia pristipomai* 147b.  
 —, *Bothriocephalus scorpii* 267 l.  
 —, *Bothriophoron bothriophoron* 82f.  
 —, *Brachycoelium* spp. 7a.  
 —, *Bucephalopsis karvei* 32f.  
 —, — *magnum* 32f.  
 —, *Bulinus* (*Physopsis*) *abyssinicus* 10c.  
 —, *Bunostomum phlebotomum* larva 171d.  
 —, *Caulobothrium insignia* 290a.  
 —, *Centrocestus armatus* cercaria 122b.  
 —, *Cercaria mehrai* 267i.  
 —, — *X* 267g.  
 —, *Chimaericola leptogaster* 247u.  
 —, *Choanotaenia crassicolex* cysticeroid 17c.  
 —, *Clestobothrium crassiceps* 267 l.  
 —, *Crepidostomum metoecus* 180s.  
 —, *Cysticercus cellulosae* 73.  
 —, *Cystocaulus ocreatus* 287g.  
 —, dactylogyrid head organs 226e.  
 —, *Dictyocotyle coeliaca* 195c.  
 —, *Diphyllbothrium dendriticum* 207e.  
 —, *Diplotrinaeinae* 64e.  
 —, *Ditylenchus destructor* 107h.  
 —, *Echinococcus granulosus* larva 247el.  
 —, *Gigantocotyle explanatum* 39t.  
 —, *Gordioidea* 71e.  
 —, *Halenchus fucicola* 246b.  
 —, *Hammerschmidtella diesingi* 267j.  
 —, *Hemicyclophora typica* 48r.

- Morphology, *Heronimus chelydrae* miracidium 39d.  
 —, *Heterodera rostochiensis* 202b.  
 —, *Hymenolepis diminuta* oncosphere 247du.  
 —, *Levinseniella minuta* 39v.  
 —, *Lymnaea humilis* 228e.  
 —, *Macraspis cristata* 82d.  
 —, *Meloidogyne exigua* 147k.  
 —, — *incognita* var. *acrita* 24e.  
 —, *Muellerius capillaris* larva 287g.  
 —, *Nematodirella* 55k.  
 —, *Nematodirus* 55k.  
 —, *Neoskriabinolepis singularis* cysticeroid 207c.  
 —, new cestode larva 135e.  
 —, *Oochoresia* spp. 285a.  
 —, *Opisthioglyphe endoloba* 82c.  
 —, — *ranae* 82c.  
 —, *Paracoenogonimus viviparae* 207f.  
 —, *Paryphostomum mehrai* 52c.  
 —, *Phagicola* 147g.  
 —, — *longicollis* 247ew.  
 —, *Phyllobothriidae* 195a.  
 —, *Phyllodistomum lesteri* 182e.  
 —, — *sinense* 182e.  
 —, *Plagiorchis arvicolae* 305d.  
 —, — *proximus* 305d.  
 —, *Proctoeces subtenis* 246c.  
 —, *Protostrongylus rufescens* 287g.  
 —, *Radopholus similis* 136d.  
 —, *Rhinebothrium* spp. 290a.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* ova 5i.  
 —, *Setaria cervi* 64b.  
 —, — *digitata* 64b.  
 —, *Stegonema stegonema* male 286g.  
 —, *Strongyloides fülleborni* 21a, 107j.  
 —, *Subulura brumpti* 247cg.  
 —, *Subuluridae* 276b.  
 —, *Taenia solium* 69e.  
 —, *Taphius havanensis* 57f.  
 —, — *pronus* 286e.  
 —, *Toxocara canis* larvae 52f.  
 —, trematodes 68c.  
 —, *Uvulifer stunkardi* 282d.  
 —, *Wardius zibethicus* miracidium 39q.  
*Moschus moschiferus*, helminths in 165k.  
*Mosesia chordeilesia* in *Contopus virens*, life-history 247dq.  
 Mosquitoes, see also Insects, generic names.  
 — in Gambia, survey 64v.  
 Mouse, *Ancylostoma caninum* in 247ei.  
 —, — *duodenale* in 247ei.  
 —, antimonials with glycerol 247y.  
 —, antimony compounds 2b.  
 —, *Aspiculuris tetraptera* in 228d, 355g.  
 —, Ciba 17'581 247fd.  
 —, helminth larvae & *Salmonella typhimurium* in 207j.  
 —, *Hydatigera taeniaeformis* in 247ep.  
 —, *Hymenolepis fraterna* in 255bc.  
 —, — *nana* var. *fraterna* in 24b, 109a, 247bd, 247be.  
 —, *Necator americanus* in 247ei.  
 —, *Nematospiroides dubius* in 247ck, 247cl, 355h.  
 —, *Rictularia coloradensis* in 299f.  
 —, rosaniline 2a.  
 —, S 616 317a.  
 —, S 688 317a.  
 Mouse, *Schistosoma japonicum* in 801, 222g, 247x.  
 —, — — geographical strains in 5n.  
 —, — *mansoni* in 5o, 5q, 5s, 60b, 157c.  
 —, *Schistosomium douthitti* in 5p, 80b.  
 —, *Spirometra mansonioides* in 247ba.  
 —, *Strongyloides stercoralis* in 225a.  
 —, *Syphacia obvelata* in 39bb, 247q.  
 —, *Trichinella spiralis* in 30d, 247cr.  
 Mozambique, see also Africa, East Africa.  
 —, schistosomiasis 390f.  
*Muellerius capillaris* larva, effect of temperature & humidity on development 291d.  
 — — —, morphology 287g.  
 — — —, in sheep, site of development 241d.  
*Muflonagia podjapolskyi* to *Grosspiculugia podjapolskyi* n.comb. 176.  
*Mugil cephalus*, *Dicrogaster fastigatus* n.sp. in 247fa.  
 — *oligolepis*, *Microcotyle* sp. on 107e.  
 — *saliens*, helminths in 71f.  
*Muraenesox cinereus*, *Aerobiotrema muraenesocis* n.g., n.sp. in 149a.  
*Murraytremaoides ditrematis* n.g., n.sp. on *Ditrema temmincki* 277a.  
 Mushroom, *Ditylenchus myceliophagus* n.sp. in 481.  
 —, *Paraphelenchus myceliophthorus* n.sp. in 48a.  
*Mustela sibirica davidina*, *Schistosoma japonicum* in 5b.  
 — *vison letifera*, *Dracunculus insignis* in 247dm, 275a.  
*Mustelus canis*, *Macraspis cristata* in 82d.  
 — *manazo*, *Squalonchocotyle laymani* n.sp. on 277a.  
*Mylonchulus* (Cobb, 1916) n.grad. 189a.  
*Myotis dasycneme*, *Plagiorchis mordovii* n.sp. in 339.  
 \* *Mystus seenghala*, *Bifurcohaptor giganticus* n.sp. on 247f.  
 — *vittatus*, *Bifurcohaptor indicus* n.g., n.sp. on 247f.  
 Myzotinae n.subf. 341.  
*Narcissus*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 271b.  
 —, — — & slimy decay in 48i.  
*Nassarius obsoletus*, *Austrobrilharzia variglandis* cercariae in 247ex.  
 Natrioderinae n.subf. 341.  
*Natrix maura*, *Prosostephanus natrix* n.sp. in 211a.  
 — *sipidon*, *Leptophyllum ovalis* in 228c.  
*Necator americanus* larvae, technique for tagging with P<sup>32</sup> 30o.  
 — — in man, bethovenium chloride 247et.  
 — — — in Ceylon, bethovenium hydroxynaphthoate 205b.  
 — — — —, piperazine adipate 64w.  
 — — — —, mouse, larval migration 247ei.  
*Necrosyrtes monachus*, *Remicola monorchis* n.sp. in 82e.  
 Neidhartinae n.subf. 341.  
 Nematicides (plant eelworm), see also Control.  
 — — —, brominated hydrocarbons 269k.  
 — — —, chloropicrin 143g.  
 — — —, DBCP 269r.  
 — — —, D-D 54d, 136g, 269q, 297a, 363a.  
 — — —, 1,2 dibromo-3-chloropropane 2691.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Nematicides (plant eelworm), dibromochloropropane 143 l.
- , dichlorophenyl-diethyl-phosphorothioate 54a.
  - , Dorlone 142b.
  - , efficacy increased by Nabam 292a.
  - , essential properties 54m.
  - , ethylene dibromide 54d, 363a.
  - , fatty acids 269g.
  - , hydrogenated fish oil 143v.
  - , increasing *Sclerotinia sclerotiorum* in soil 268a.
  - , methyl bromide 54 l.
  - , Mylone 85W 143p.
  - , Nemagon 142f, 269f.
  - , soil fumigants 18a, 18b, 54j, 54p, 104a, 143m, 143u, 210a, 268d, 269e.
  - , technique for testing 269h.
  - , VC-13 76a.
  - , Vapam 259b.
- Nematoda, official index of rejected family-group names 328.
- , ——— generic names 330.
  - , ——— specific names 332.
  - , — list of family-group names 327.
  - , ——— generic names 329.
  - , ——— specific names 331.
- Nematode heads, technique for examining 82a.
- larvae of cattle, lateral migration on pasture 147d.
  - in lung in *Scapanus townsendi* 55p.
  - not feeding on bacteria 247bp.
  - , technique for culturing 164b.
- Nematodes, free-living, insect-parasitic, marine & plant-parasitic, see Eelworms.
- in animals, dithiazanine iodide 247de.
  - in India 129a.
  - camel, fatal case 35b.
  - cattle, bionomics & treatment 355 l.
  - , correction of faecal egg counts for age & body-weight 89a.
  - , 0,0-dimethyl-2,2,2-trichloro-1-hydroxyethyl phosphonate 12e.
  - , inhibition of development 147a.
  - of cattle, overwintering on pasture 247k.
  - in cattle, phenothiazine 123g.
  - , piperazine compounds 12a.
  - , reinfection after phenothiazine 50a.
  - & sheep, 0,0-diethyl 0-(3-chloro-4-methyl-7-coumarinyl) phosphorothioate 168a.
  - of cattle in sheep, experimental 299b.
  - & sheep in rabbit, experimental 355k.
  - in cattle in U.S.A. 168f.
  - dog, piperazine adipate 256f.
  - fowl in Russia 165 l, 261b.
  - & gastro-enteritis in man in Ceylon 220a.
  - in horse & donkey 358a.
  - , phenothiazine with piperazine 311g.
  - , treatment & control 166be.
  - & ill-thrift in sheep, control 138a.
  - in *Macacus* spp. 386e.
  - mammals in Mexico 322.
  - , new anthelmintics tested 47d.
  - man & animals, general account 34b.
  - in Britain 45a.
  - Japan 121b.
- Nematodes in man, piperazine salts 16e.
- *Oryctolagus cuniculus*, coprophagy not affecting egg output 214a.
  - pig, cadmium anthranilate 247dg.
  - , gentian violet with aureomycin 171a.
  - in India, new records 34c.
  - , piperazine 6a, 247dg.
  - , — & hygromycin B 168d.
  - , treatment 171e.
  - in U.S.A. 247bq.
  - poultry, carbon tetrachloride 223g.
  - , control 139a, 184a.
  - , piperazine adipate 223g.
  - rivers in New Zealand 264a.
  - sheep in Australia, epidemiology 12b.
  - , control by pasture management 247br.
  - , effect of cobalt chloride on worm burden 283a.
  - , — on growth & reproduction 47c.
  - , — of host behaviour on infections 267c.
  - & goat in Ghana, seasonal variation in worm burden 245g.
  - , organic phosphorus compounds 12f.
  - , ——— tested 31a.
  - , phenothiazine 123c.
  - , —, effect of particle size 169b.
  - , phenothiazine-salt mixture 166j.
  - , piperazine dithiocarbamate with lead arsenate 289a.
  - , post-parturient rise 267b.
  - , tetrachlorethylene 123c.
  - , treatment & control 267a.
  - in Yugoslavia 307g.
  - *Spirobolus marginatus* 164c.
  - & spring rise in cattle 123e.
  - , technique for photographing 269i.
- Nematodiasis, cerebrospinal, in cattle in India, caricide 237a.
- Nematodirella*, morphology & validity 55k.
- *dromedarii* n.comb. for *Nematodirus dromedarii* 55k.
- Nematodirus*, morphology & validity 55k.
- in sheep, bephenium embonate 67e.
  - , *n*-butyl *N*-phenyldithiocarbamate 67f.
  - , control 4a, 183a.
  - spp. in sheep, Complex 414 (Bayer) 206a.
  - , —, piperazine phosphate 206a.
  - *battus* in cattle 67a.
  - sheep, ova capable of establishing infection 169a.
  - , —, seasonal pattern 283b.
  - , survival on pasture 241a.
  - *dromedarii* to *Nematodirella dromedarii* n.comb. 55k.
  - *filicollis* in sheep 169a.
  - , —, epidemiology 67d.
  - , —, seasonal pattern 283b.
  - , survival on pasture 241a.
  - *spathiger* in sheep, pathogenicity 81c.
- Nematology in Britain, research reviewed 183b.
- , research in Britain 152a.
- Nematomorpha, official index of rejected generic names 330.
- , ——— specific names 332.
  - , — list of generic names 329.
  - , ——— specific names 331.
- Nematoparataenia paradoxa* to *Ophryocotyle* 355i.

- Nematoparataeniidae suppressed **355i**.  
*Nematospiroides dubius* in mouse, anthelmintics tested against **247db**.  
 ———, effect of mixed & superinfections **247cl**.  
 ——— & rat, dilution egg counts **247ck**.  
 ———, resistance **355h**.  
 Nematotaeniidae, taxonomy **128b**.  
*Neocanthoparyphium* n.g. for *Echinoparyphium petrovi* Nevostueva, 1953 **341**.  
*Neoscaris* in cattle, treatment **223m**.  
 — *vitulorum* in sheep **358e**.  
*Neocephalobus halophilus* n.sp. **387c**.  
*Neodiplostomum dollfusi* n.sp. in *Neotis cafra* **211a**.  
 — *rousseloti* n.sp. in *Strix woodfordi nuchalis* **211a**.  
*Neodiplozetemaeinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Neogamata aspinosa* n.sp. in *Chamaeleon zeylanicus* **69a**.  
*Neoglyphe Shalidibin*, 1954 emended **341**.  
*Neonotoporus carangis* n.comb. for *Notoporus carangis* **340**.  
*Neoprosorhynchinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Neoskriabinolepis singularis* cysticeroid, morphology **207c**.  
*Neospirochiinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Neotis cafra*, *Neodiplostomum dollfusi* n.sp. in **211a**.  
*Neotoma* spp., *Aspiculuris* n.sp. (unnamed) in **247cm**.  
*Nereis diversicolor*, intermediary for *Himasthla militaris* **225b**.  
 —, metacercariae in **225b**.  
 Netherlands, *Capillaria caudinflata* & *C. obsignata* **162b**.  
 —, eelworms in plants **163a**.  
 —, *Heterodera göttingiana* **163d**.  
 —, trichostrongyles **176**.  
*Neurofilaria cornellensis* to metastrongyles **82g**.  
 New Caledonia, microfilariae in birds **64z**.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* intermediary **64z**.  
 New Guinea, see also Pacific Islands.  
 —, *Mansonella uniformis* **302b**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. **301a**.  
 —, *Wuchereria bancrofti* intermediaries **302a**.  
 — Zealand, *Anguina agrostis* **49a**.  
 —, *Cysticercus tenuicollis* **140a**.  
 —, hydatid **140a**.  
 —, nematodes in rivers **264a**.  
*Neyraia parva* n.sp. in *Upupa epops* **107i**.  
 Nigeria, see also Africa, West Africa.  
 —, filarid larvae in *Simulium griseicollis* **47g**.  
 —, *Simulium damnosum* **85h**.  
*Nilocotyle giganteatrium* Näsmark, 1937 to *Gigantatrium* n.g. **341**.  
 — *paradoxum* Näsmark, 1937 to *Glyptamphistoma* n.g. **341**.  
 — *polycladiforme* Näsmark, 1937 to *Platyamphistoma* n.g. **341**.  
*Nippostrongylus muris* in hamster, sex resistance **114f**.  
 — larva, chromatographic analysis **299a**.  
 —, effect of age on infectivity **247cv**.  
 —, phototaxis & thermotaxis **247cw**.  
 —, properties of sheath **30a**.  
 — in rat & hamster, host-specificity **79a**.  
 Nomenclature, *Acanthocephala* **329**, **330**, **331**, **332**.  
 Nomenclature, Cestoda **329**, **330**, **331**, **332**.  
 —, Hirudinea **329**, **330**, **331**, **332**.  
 —, Nematoda **327**, **328**, **329**, **330**, **331**, **332**.  
 —, Nematomorpha **329**, **330**, **331**, **332**.  
 —, official index of rejected & invalid works **334**.  
 —, list of works approved **333**.  
 —, Planorbidae **57e**.  
 —, Trematoda **329**, **330**, **331**, **332**.  
 North Africa, see also Africa, specific territories.  
 —, cestodes in cat **86b**.  
 —, *Diplopylidium nöllei* **86b**.  
 —, *Platynosomum semfuscum* **87f**.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries **103c**.  
 — America, see also Alaska, Canada, Mexico, U.S.A.  
 —, *Dracunculus* spp. **247dm**, **275a**.  
 Northern Ireland, see also Britain.  
 —, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* **283c**.  
 —, helminths in cattle & sheep **283d**.  
 —, *Heterodera rostochiensis* **283c**.  
 — Rhodesia, see also Africa, Central Africa, Rhodesia.  
 —, helminths in lion **64i**.  
*Nosema helminthorum* in *Hymenolepis nana* **114c**.  
 — oribatid mites **114c**.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* **114c**.  
*Nothotylenchus exiguus* n.sp. **181a**.  
 — *thornei* n.sp. **181a**.  
*Notoporus carangis* to *Neonotoporus carangis* n.comb. **340**.  
*Notropis cornutus frontalis*, *Ligula* in **128h**.  
*Novemtestiinae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Numida meleagris marchei*, *Idiogenes numidae* n.sp. in **346a**.  
 —, *Oxyuris* *congolensis* n.sp. in **346a**.  
 Nyasaland, see also Africa, Central Africa.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. **262j**.  
*Nyctibius griseus*, *Dilepis pifanoi* n.sp. in **58a**.  
*Nycticejus kuhli*, *Exorchocoelium indicum* n.g., n.sp. in **32a**.  
*Nygellus symmetricus* n.sp. **265b**.  
*Nygolaimus macroscopulum* n.sp. **257a**.  
 — *paraquaticus* n.sp. **387c**.  
*Nyroca ferina*, *Anomotaenia ciliata* in **207b**.  
 —, *Orlovilepis megalops* in **207g**.  
 — *nyroca*, *Strigea raabei* n.sp. in **180k**.  
 Oats, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in **61a**, **281a**, **283c**.  
 —, *Heterodera major* in **367a**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* in **142z**.  
 Ochetsomatid miracidia in snails, penetration & migration **247v**.  
 Octangioidinae n.subf. **341**.  
 Octotestinae n.subf. **341**.  
 Odhneriellinae n.subf. **341**.  
*Odocoileus hemionus columbianus*, *Cooperia mcmaisteri* in **247ef**.  
 — *crooki*, *Thelazia californiensis* in **247eb**.  
*Oesophagostomum* spp. in man, reviewed **101f**.  
 — *bhandarai* n.sp. in goat in India **349a**.  
 — *columbianum* & disease in sheep **273a**.  
 — & ileal intussusception in sheep **12d**.  
 — *dentatum* in pig, heterophile antibodies increased **241e**.  
 — *granatensis* n.sp. in pig in Spain **287a**.  
 — *longicaudum* in pig in Europe, first record **287a**.  
 — *radiatum* in cattle in U.S.A. **66a**.



- Oesophagostomum stephanostomum* in man in French West Africa 101f.  
 ———— Uganda 64f.  
*Oistosominae* n.subf. 341.  
*Oligacanthorhynchida* n.ordo 337.  
*Olssoniella* spp. to *Brachylecithium* 341.  
 — *olssoni* of Travassos, 1944 to *Brachydistomum olssoni* n.comb. 341.  
*Olveriini* n.tribe 341.  
*Ommatobrephus megacetabulus* n.sp. in *Tropidonotus piscator* 69a.  
 — *nicolli* synonym of *O. lobatum* 69a.  
*Onchocerca* in *Ateles geoffroyi* in Mexico 59b.  
 ——— cattle 349d.  
 — sp. microfilaria in blood of horse 300f.  
 — spp. & peridiotic ophthalmia in horse 358a.  
 — *armillata* in *Bos indicus* in Sudan 247cf.  
 ———— cattle in Ghana, aortic lesions 85c.  
*Onchocerciasis* & blindness in man 300w.  
 — in French West Africa, control 97e.  
 ——— man 64p, 64u.  
 ———— in Africa 230j.  
 ————, complications 64x.  
 ————, diagnosis by skin scarification 80n.  
 ————, — & treatment 64q.  
 ———— in Ghana 300q.  
 ———— Kenya 230c.  
 ———— Liberia 80o.  
 ———— Sudan, new focus 248a.  
 ————, suramin 230m.  
 ————, treatment 64r, 300r, 300t.  
 ———— in Uganda 300p.  
 —, ocular, & "generalised choroidal sclerosis" in man 64s.  
 —, —, in man 64t, 250a.  
 —, —, — in Belgian Congo 192a.  
 —, —, —, posterior eye lesions 130b.  
 — & skin lesions in horse in South Africa 300e.  
 — in Uganda, control 230 l.  
 — West Africa, control 43d.  
*Oncomelania*, mouth opening activity 359b.  
 — *hupensis*, bionomics & control 174e.  
 —, control by molluscicides 122a.  
 —, development of resistance to sodium pentachlorophenate 222n.  
 —, molluscicides tested against 222m.  
 — & *O. nosophora*, crossed 238a.  
 —, phototaxis 174b.  
 — *nosophora* not resistant to sodium pentachlorophenate 186d.  
 — & *O. hupensis*, crossed 238a.  
 —, resistance to desiccation 359c, 359d.  
 — resistant to dinitro-o-cyclohexyl-phenol 186d.  
 — *quadrasi* in Philippines, biology, ecology & distribution 213b.  
 ————, control 213e.  
*Oncorhynchus* spp., *Lecithophyllum anteroporum* n.sp. in 218e.  
*Onion*, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 269q.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. on 54q.  
*Oochoristica antrozoi* in lizard, redescribed 285a.  
 — *celebesensis* var. *venezolanensis* n.var. in *Cnemidophorus lemniscatus lemniscatus* 370a.  
 — *darensis* var. *elassolecithogenes* n.var. in *Uromastix acanthotetra* 86a.  
*Oochoristica eumecis* in *Ctenosaura pectinata*, re-described 285a.  
 — *pennsylvanica* in *Didelphis marsupialis etensis*, redescribed 285a.  
 — *symmetrica*, bile salts inhibiting metabolism 114e.  
 — *tuberculata* var. *pseudogamae* n.var. in *Acanthodactylus erythrurus* var. *lineomaculatus* 86a.  
*Opecoelus lateolabracis* n.sp. in *Lateolabrax japonicus* 149a.  
 — *pagrosomi* n.sp. in *Pagrosomus unicolor* 149a.  
 — *sebastisci* n.sp. in *Sebastiscus marmoratus* 149a.  
*Opegaster cryptocentri* n.sp. in *Cryptocentrus filifer* 149a.  
*Opepherotrematinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Ophicephalus punctatus*, *Pallisentis allahabadii* n.sp. in 226a.  
*Ophiosoma wedli* in *Botaurus stellaris* in Austria, first record 319d.  
*Ophiotaenia* for study of cestode morphology 274a.  
 — *crotali* n.sp. in *Crotalus durissus terrificus* 370a.  
 — *gracilis* n.sp. in *Rana catesbiana* 42a.  
*Opisthioglyphe* discussed 87e.  
 — *endoloba* not identical with *O. ranae* 82c.  
 — in *Rana ridibunda* 87e.  
 — *locellus* in shrews, life-history 299e.  
 — *megastomus* forma major in cat, life-history 224b.  
 — *ranae* in amphibians, life-history 211d.  
 ——— *Hyla arborea*, premunition & immunity 24a.  
 ——— *Rana esculenta*, life-history 24a.  
*Opisthodiscus americanus* Holl, 1928 to *Pseudopisthodiscus* n.g. 341.  
*Opisthogonoporinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Opisthometrinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Opisthorchiasis* & bile fistula in man 255k.  
 — in man 255h, 255p.  
 ——— & cat 46f.  
*Opisthorchiiformes* n.ordo 134a.  
*Opisthorchis* in man & cat in Russia 166x.  
 ——— in Russia, survey 133b.  
 — *felineus* in carnivores in Russia 46q.  
 ——— cat & *Arvicola amphibius*, life-history 46e.  
 ——— *Idus idris*, survival on freezing 364a.  
 ——— intermediaries, effect of river flooding 321d.  
 — in man & cat in Russia, epidemiology 71b.  
 — metacercariae, survival in frozen fish 382j.  
 — *parasiluri* n.sp. in *Parasilurus asotus* 182f.  
*Orchipeidom leanderi* n.sp. on *Leander fluminicola* 315c.  
*Oreinus sinuatus*, *Adenoscolex oreini* n.g., n.sp. in 126a.  
Oribatid mites, *Nosema helminthorum* in 114c.  
Orientocreadiinae n.subf. 341.  
Orlovilepis megalops in *Nyroca ferina*, life-history 207g.  
*Ornithobilharzia bomfordi* to *Eurobilharzia* n.g. 64g.  
 — *nairi* to *Bivitellobilharzia nairi* n.comb. 64g.  
*Ornithodiplostomum pychocheilus*, life-history 247i.  
 — metacercariae and self cure in fish 247i.  
*Ornithofilaria bohmi* n.sp. in *Turdus viscivorus* 69f.  
*Ornithopus sativus*, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 143q.

- Ornithostrongylus quadriradiatus* in pigeon in Britain, first record **311b**.  
*Orophocotylineae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Orthosplanchninae* n.subf. **341**.  
*Oryctolagus cuniculus*, nematodes in **214a**.  
*Oryx*, *Cysticercus bovis* in **31rh**.  
*Osphyobothrus parapercis* n.g., n.sp. on *Parapercis pulchella* **277a**.  
*Ostertagia* spp. & ill-thrift in sheep, control **263a**.  
— *capreolagi* nom.nov. for *Capreolagia skrjabini* **176**.  
— *hamata* to *Apteragia hamata* n.comb. **176**.  
— *kolchida* to *Grosspiculagia kolchida* n.comb. **176**.  
— *lyrata* in cattle in U.S.A. **55m**.  
— *neveulemairei* to *Bigalkea neveulemairei* n.comb. **176**.  
— *occidentalis* in sheep in Yugoslavia, first record **307g**.  
— *okapiae* to *Hyostrogylus okapiae* n.comb. **176**.  
— *ostertagi* in cattle, experimental **187c**.  
— — —, histotrophic phase **128i**.  
— & *Trichostrongylus axei* in cattle, effect of phenothiazine & type of pasture **187b**.  
— (*Costarcuata*) *muraschkinzevi* to *Longistrogylus muraschkinzevi* n.comb. **176**.  
— (*Grosspiculagia*) to *Grosspiculagia* **176**.  
*Ottoniobdella stellata* n.sp. **196a**.  
*Ovibos moschatus*, helminths in **107g**.  
*Ovis* spp., *Haemonchus* sp. in **247bs**.  
— *ammon*, *Spiculocaulus ammonis* n.sp. in **162a**.  
*Oxychilus cellarius*, cestode larva, new, in **135e**.  
*Oxyspirura congolensis* n.sp. in *Numida meleagris marchei* **346a**.  
*Oxytrema circumlineata*, intermediary for *Sanguincola davisi* **19a**.  
Oxyurids in Iguanidae in U.S.A. **247m**.  
*Oxyuris equi*, cuticular structure **52b**.  
*Ozakia* synonym of *Coitocaecum* **180s**.  
Pachypsolidae n.fam. **341**.  
Pacific Islands, see also specific territories.  
—, filariasis **300l**.  
*Pagrosomus unicolor*, *Opescoelus pagrosomi* n.sp. in **149a**.  
Pakistan, helminths in domestic animals **120e**.  
*Pallisentis allahabadii* n.sp. in *Ophicephalus punctatus* **226a**.  
— *basiri* n.sp. in *Rhynchobdella aculeata* **315b**.  
*Paludinella devilis*, intermediary for *Paragonimus ohirai* **247bj**.  
*Pan troglodytes*, piperazine adipate **256d**.  
Panama, *Meloidogyne incognita* **269m**.  
—, *Pratylenchus* sp. **269m**.  
Panopistinae n.subf. **341**.  
*Papillosclerius* synonym of *Metathelazia* **126j**.  
*Papillosetaria* to *Stephanofilariidae* **102a**.  
*Parabaris* Travassos, 1923 to *Pseudoparabaris* n.g. **341**.  
Parabascinae n.subf. **341**.  
*Paracoenogonimus viviparae* in *Circus aeruginosus*, life-history **207i**.  
—, life-history & morphology **207f**.  
*Paradistomoides intestinalis* n.sp. in *Calotes nemoricola* **69a**.  
— *lanceolatus* n.sp. in *Chamaeleon zeylanicus* **69a**.  
— *spatulatus* n.sp. in *Calotes nemoricola* **69a**.  
*Paradoxurus minor exitus*, *Arthrostoma cheni* n.sp. in **182c**.  
— — —, *Toxocara paradoxura* n.sp. in **182c**.  
*Parafilicollis* n.g. for *Filicollis altmani* **337**.  
— *kenti* n.comb. for *Polymorphus kenti* **337**.  
— *major* n.comb. for *Polymorphus major* **337**.  
— *sphaerocephalus* n.comb. for *Polymorphus sphaerocephalus* **337**.  
Paragonimiasis of central nervous system in man **222b**.  
— in man in China **222a**.  
— — —, diagnosis by skin tests **317c**.  
— — —, Resochin **172d**, **317b**.  
*Paragonimus kellicotti* in *Lynx rufus* **247dy**.  
— — — mammals in U.S.A., new records **128g**.  
— *ohirai* in *Paludinella devilis* **247bj**.  
— *ringeri* in man **133d**.  
— *westernmani* in man, diagnosis by intradermal tests **247bi**.  
— — — in Formosa, new focus **361b**.  
— — —, immunological diagnosis **247bk**.  
— — metacercariae in *Eriocheir japonicus* **361b**.  
*Paralecithodendrium magnioris* n.sp. in *Lyroderma lyra* **282b**.  
*Paralichthys lethostigmus*, *Bucephaloides bennetti* n.sp. in **247g**.  
— *olivaceus*, *Pseudamphibdella paralichthydis* n.g., n.sp. on **277a**.  
*Paramicipsella* synonym of *Aprocta* **82g**.  
Paramphistomes, protein metabolism **245b**.  
Paramphistomini n.tribe **341**.  
*Paramphistomoides* n.g. for *Paramphistomum maplestoni* Bhalerao, 1937 **341**.  
*Paramphistomum cuonum* Bhalerao, 1937 to *Pseudoparamphistoma* n.g. **341**.  
— *explanatum* in cattle, *Dryopteris crassirhizoma* **223i**.  
— —, oxygen consumption **315a**.  
— *magnum* Johnson, 1939 to *Johnsonitrema* n.g. **341**.  
— *maplestoni* Bhalerao, 1937 to *Paramphistomoides* n.g. **341**.  
Parantorchinae n.subf. **341**.  
*Parapercis pulchella*, *Osphyobothrus parapercis* n.g., n.sp. on **277a**.  
*Paraphelenchus myceliophthorus* n.sp. in mushroom **48a**.  
— *tritici* n.sp. in wheat in Russia **71a**.  
*Parascaris equorum*, cytology **113b**.  
— in horse, *Elmifarma* **306a**.  
—, protein formation in spermatocytes **224a**.  
*Parasilurus asotus*, *Opisthorchis parasiluri* n.sp. in **182f**.  
Parasites in man & animals, ecology **39a**.  
— — —, immunity **156a**.  
— — — in China, control **170c**.  
Parasitic animals (book) **335**.  
Parasitology, bibliography **74**.  
—, laboratory manual **72**.  
— in the study of evolution **68a**.  
—, teaching **39b**.  
*Parasitylenchus avulsus* n.sp. in *Ips avulsus* **55f**.  
— *elongatus* n.sp. in *Scolytus ventralis* **55f**.  
— *ovarius* n.sp. in *Ips pilifrons* **55f**.  
— *pilifrons* n.sp. in *Ips pilifrons* **55f**.  
*Paraspidodera sellsi* to *Morgascaridia* n.g. **126f**.  
— var. *zadi* synonym of *P. sellsi* **126f**.



- Parastictodora* to *Stictodora* (*Parastictodora*) **341**.  
*Parastrigea slovacica* n.sp. in *Phalacrocorax carbo* in Czechoslovakia **305c**.  
*Paratylenchus projectus* on fescue, host-parasite relationship **143n**.  
— in plants, new hosts **54t**.  
— on tobacco, host-parasite relationship **143n**.  
— in tobacco & other plants **142x**.  
*Paricterotaenia* synonym of *Choanotaenia* **58d**.  
— *albani* n.sp. in *Sturnus vulgaris vulgaris* **245f**.  
— *mariae* n.sp. in *Erithacus rubecula melophilus* **245f**.  
Paronatreminae n.subf. **341**.  
Parorchinae nom.emend. for Parorchinae Lal, 1936 **341**.  
*Parorchis* reviewed **247s**.  
*Paruterina reynoldsi* n.sp. in *Corvus brachyrhynchos paulus* **55g**.  
Parvatrematinae n.subf. **341**.  
*Paryphostomum mehrai*, life-history **267i**.  
— ovum & miracidium, morphology **52c**.  
Pathogenicity, *Aphelenchoides besseyi* & white tip disease **268g**.  
—, *Nematodirus spathiger* **81c**.  
Pathology, *Ascaris* **255bb**.  
—, brachylaemid metacercariae **267d**.  
—, *Conspicuum icteridorum* **247dz**.  
—, *Dicrocoelium* **382b**.  
—, *Diplostomum baeri eucaliae* **247d**.  
—, *Heterodera rostochiensis* **245d**.  
—, — *trifolii* **142s**.  
—, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* **53a**.  
—, *Metastrongylus elongatus* **311a**.  
—, *Onchocerca armillata* **85c**.  
—, *Schistosoma bovis* **157b**.  
—, — *mansoni* **212b**.  
—, *Schistosomatium douthitti* **5p**, **80b**.  
—, schistosomiasis **62c**.  
—, — *haematobia* **345d**.  
—, — *japonica* **108c**, **108f**.  
—, *Strongyloides papillosus* **247bx**.  
—, *Uncinaria stenocephala* **217a**.  
—, *Xiphinema* spp. **142w**.  
Pea, *Heterodera göttingiana* in **163d**, **262a**.  
Peach, *Criconemoides xenoplax* on **228g**.  
—, eelworms on **20b**.  
—, *Meloidogyne* in **142f**.  
—, *Pratylenchus* spp. on **228g**.  
—, — *penetrans* in **20a**.  
—, — & disease in **20b**.  
—, *Xiphinema* spp. on **228g**.  
Peanut, *Pratylenchus brachyurus* & disease in **268c**.  
*Pecari tajacu torvus*, *Schistosoma mansoni* in **300y**.  
*Pelecitus* to Dirofilarinae **82g**.  
Pelmastostominae n.subf. **341**.  
*Pemisetum typhoideum*, *Hemicyclophora paradoxa* n.sp. on **48c**.  
Pentagramminae n.subf. **341**.  
*Perca* spp., 2nd intermediary for *Leptophyllum ovalis* **228c**.  
*Periplaneta americana*, *Hammerschmidtella diesingi* in **267j**.  
*Peromyscus* spp., *Gongylonema peromysci* n.sp. in **164h**.  
— *maniculatus*, *Capillaria hepatica* in **247cn**.  
Peru, eelworms in plants **143e**.  
—, *Mansonella ozzardi* **375a**.  
*Petasiger linguiformis* Kogame, 1935 to *Allopeta-siger* n.g. **341**.  
*Phagicola*, morphology, taxonomy & key to spp. **147g**.  
— *inglei* n.sp. in dog in Egypt **247ew**.  
— *longicollis* redescribed **247ew**.  
*Phalacrocorax carbo*, helminths in **305c**.  
—, *Parastrigea slovacica* n.sp. in **305c**.  
*Phascolumys ursinus*, *Progamotaenia diaphana* in **319d**.  
Philippines, *Oncomelania quadrasi* **213b**, **213c**.  
—, *Schistosoma japonicum* **213a**, **213c**.  
—, *Transversotrema laruei* **247p**.  
*Philometra obturans* in pike in Russia **71i**.  
*Philomena agubernaculum* in *Salmo salar* & *Salvelinus fontinalis* **247dn**.  
*Philophthalmus* sp. in man **245a**.  
*Phlox paniculata*, *Aphelenchoides ritzema-bosi* in **271a**.  
—, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in **271a**.  
Pholeterinae n.subf. **341**.  
*Phoxinus lagowskii oxycephalus*, *Plagioporus imanensis* n.sp. in **340**.  
—, — *triangulogenitalis* n.sp. in **340**.  
Phyllobothriidae in elasmobranchs in Britain, morphology **195a**.  
Phyllodistominae n.subf. **341**.  
*Phyllodistomum* discussed **87d**.  
— *angillae* n.sp. in *Anguilla japonica* **182e**.  
— *bai* n.sp. in *Sphaeroides ocellatus* **182e**.  
— *bychowskii* synonym of *P. folium* **180s**.  
— *carassii* n.sp. in *Carassius auratus* **182e**.  
— *dogieli* synonym of *P. macrocotyle* **180s**.  
— *ghanense* n.sp. in *Mastacembelus nigro-marginatus* **55a**.  
— *lesteri*, adult described & life-history **182e**.  
— *parasiluri* in *Pseudobagrus fulvidraco* in China, first record **182e**.  
— *simile* in *Salmo trutta* in Britain, life-history **276a**.  
— *sinense*, redescribed & synonymy **182e**.  
— *sinipercae* n.sp. in *Siniperca chuatsi* **182e**.  
— *symmetrorchis* n.sp. in *Auchenoglanis occidentalis* **55a**.  
— *wiskowskyi* synonym of *P. sinense* **182e**.  
— (*Catoptroides*) *bai* n.sp. in *Sphaeroides ocellatus* **182e**.  
— *carassii* n.sp. in *Carassius auratus* **182e**.  
— (*Phyllodistomum*) *anguillae* n.sp. in *Anguilla japonica* **182e**.  
— *sinipercae* n.sp. in *Siniperca chuatsi* **182e**.  
*Physa anatina*, 1st intermediary for *Ornithodiplostomum prychocheilus* **247i**.  
— *gyrina*, 1st intermediary for *Fabricola cratera* **355b**.  
— *propinqua*, overwintering **247bn**.  
—, trematode larvae in **247dx**.  
*Physalis minima*, *Meloidogyne* spp. in **226b**.  
*Physaloptera* sp. in brain of *Mephitis mephitis* **39u**.  
— *praeputialis* ova, technique for detecting **286a**.  
*Physalopterids*, ova in functional males **39p**.  
Physiology, see also Bionomics, Chemistry.  
—, *Acanthocephala* **30c**.  
—, *Anoplocephala* **355d**.  
—, *Ascaridia galli* **58f**.  
—, *Ascaris* of pig **359a**.  
—, — *lumbricoides* **233b**.

Physiology, *Ascaris lumbricoides* ova 135c.

- , Cyclophyllidea 30n.
  - , *Diphyllbothrium* sp. 30g, 233d.
  - , — *latum* 30k.
  - , *Diplodiscus temperatus* 32g.
  - , *Ditylenchus* spp. 136c.
  - , — *dipsaci* 48o.
  - , *Drepanidotaenia lanceolata* ova 1a.
  - , *Erpobdella testacea* 243a.
  - , *Fasciola gigantica* 245b.
  - , — *hepatica* 201a.
  - , *Gastrothylax crumenifer* 315a.
  - , gorgoderid cercariae 147l.
  - , *Helisoma trivolvis* 247bo.
  - , helminths 114h, 156b, 218a, 247ci.
  - , — of fish 324e.
  - , *Heterodera rostochiensis* 48o.
  - , *Hydatigera taeniaeformis* 114g.
  - , *Hymenolepis* spp. 30m.
  - , — *diminuta* 30e, 39e, 114e.
  - , — *nana* 114i.
  - , *Leidynema appendiculata* 267k.
  - , *Littorina littorea* 247bo.
  - , *Meloidogyne arenaria* 48o.
  - , *Moniliformis dubius* 30l.
  - , *Nippostrongylus muris* larva 30a, 299a.
  - , *Oncomelania nosophora* 359c, 359d.
  - , *Oochoristica symmetrica* 114e.
  - , paramphistomes 245b.
  - , *Paramphistomum explanatum* 315a.
  - , platyhelminths 287c.
  - , *Porrocaecum decipiens* larvae 135d.
  - , *Posthodiplostomum minimum* 30b.
  - , *Railletina cesticii* 30e, 39e.
  - , *Schistosoma mansoni* 185a.
  - , — — *miracidium* 38a.
  - , *Strongyloides papillosus* larvae 114d.
  - , *Taenia crassiceps* larva 114a.
  - , — *saginata* 30k.
  - , — *taeniaeformis* 342a.
  - , — — larva 247eo.
  - , trematodes 69g.
  - , *Trichinella spiralis* 30d, 30h.
  - , — — larvae 247c.
  - , *Trichostrongylus retortaeformis* ova 243b.
  - , *Trichuris vulpis* 255bd.
- Physopsis africana* in South Africa, ecology 103d.
- Pig, see also Animals, domestic, *Sus*.
- , ascariasis in 223o.
  - , *Ascaris* in 27c, 296a, 299c, 310b.
  - , — larvae & haemorrhage in kidney of 95b.
  - , — & swine fever in 244a.
  - , — — viral influenza in 123h.
  - , — *lumbricoides* in 6d, 67b, 241e.
  - , benzene hexachloride 223b.
  - , cadmium anthranilate 247dg.
  - , carbon tetrachloride 223h.
  - , — — subcutaneously 308b.
  - , cysticerciasis in 383b.
  - , *Cysticercus cellulosae* in 118b.
  - , Dictyode 168b.
  - , gentian violet with aureomycin 171a.
  - , helminths in 13a, 165i, 165j, 200a, 223a.
  - , hydatid in 171b, 171c, 383a.
  - , hygromycin 223c.
  - , — B 35c, 66b.

Pig, lungworms transmitting swine fever in 244a, 244b.

- , *Metastrongylus* in 169d, 223p.
  - , — *elongatus* in 311a.
  - , nematodes in 34c, 171e, 247bq.
  - , *Oesophagostomum dentatum* 241e.
  - , — *granatensis* n.sp. in 287a.
  - , — *longicaudum* in 287a.
  - , piperazine 6a, 247dg.
  - , — & hygromycin B 168d.
  - , sodium fluoride 223n.
  - , *Stephanurus dentatus* in 247cb.
  - , *Toxocara canis* in 67b.
  - , — — & visceral larva migrans in 300h.
  - , *Trichinella* in 93d.
  - , *Trichostrongylus colubriformis* in 187e.
  - , *Trichuris* in 223q.
- Pigeon, *Ascaridia columbae* in 247bt.
- , *Capillaria caudinflata* & *C. obsignata* in 162b.
  - , *Ornithostrongylus quadridiatus* in 311b.
  - , piperazine citrate 66e, 158a.
- Pike, *Philometra obturans* in 71i.
- Pinus* spp., eelworms in 54n.
- Piriforminae n.subf. 341.
- Placobdella unita* n.sp. 196a.
- Plagioporus* sp. in *Coregonus albula* 180s.
- *imanensis* n.sp. in *Phoxinus lagowskii oxycephalus* 340.
  - *minutus* to *Spinoplagioporus* n.g. 340.
  - *stefanski* n.sp. in *Salmo trutta* m. *fario* 180s.
  - *triangulogenitalis* n.sp. in *Phoxinus lagowskii oxycephalus* 340.
  - (*Plagioporus*) *imanensis* n.sp. in *Phoxinus lagowskii oxycephalus* 340.
  - — *triangulogenitalis* n.sp. in *Phoxinus lagowskii oxycephalus* 340.
- Plagiorchis* n.sp. [unnamed] Makarenko, 1958 in *Sylvia borin* 339.
- *arvicolae*, morphological variation 305d.
  - *brevipharynx* n.sp. Dotsenko, 1958 in fowl 339.
  - *maculosus motacillae* to *P. (Plagiorchis) motacillae* Skryabin & Antipin, 1958 339.
  - *mordovii* n.sp. Shaldbin, 1958 in *Myotis dasycneme* 339.
  - *nedbailovi* n.sp. Sadovskaya, 1958 in *Crocidea lasiura* 339.
  - *ovoidalis* n.sp. Mamaev, 1958 in *Capella gallinago* 339.
  - *proximus*, morphological variation 305d.
  - *symmetrica* n.sp. Shaldbin, 1958 in *Vespertilio murinus* 339.
  - (*Multiglandularis*) *nedbailovi* n.sp. Sadovskaya, 1958 in *Crocidea lasiura* 339.
  - *ovoidalis* n.sp. Mamaev, 1958 in *Capella gallinago* 339.
  - (*Plagiorchis*) n.sp. [unnamed] Makarenko, 1958 in *Sylvia borin* 339.
  - *brevipharynx* n.sp. Dotsenko, 1958 in fowl 339.
  - *mordovii* n.sp. Shaldbin, 1958 in *Myotis dasycneme* 339.
  - *motacillae* Skryabin & Antipin, 1958 for *P. maculosus motacillae* 339.
  - *symmetrica* n.sp. Shaldbin, 1958 in *Vespertilio murinus* 339.
- Plagiorhynchus paulus* to *Prosthorhynchus paulus* n.comb. 337.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

Plants, see also generic & group names.

- , eelworms in 3a, 4b, 36a, 54h, 54s, 56a, 77a, 142d, 143e, 159a, 163a, 173a, 173b, 177, 193a, 210a, 353a, 353c, 353d, 353g, 357a, 387b.
- , — & virus diseases in 269n.
- , *Heterodera glycines* in 54g.
- , *Meloidogyne* in 54a, 54d, 193a.
- , spp. in 160a, 226b, 262j, 279a, 301a.
- , *incognita* in 143j.
- , — var. *acrita* in 143j.
- , *Paratylenchus projectus* in 54t, 142x.
- , *Pratylenchus penetrans* in 228f.
- , *Radopholus similis* in 143r.
- , technique for observing eelworms on roots of 163e.
- , *Trichodorus christiei* in 54t.
- , *Tylenchorhynchus* in 387b.
- Platyamphistoma* n.g. for *Nilocotyle polycladiforme* Näsmark, 1937 341.
- Platynosomum semifuscum* in *Circaetus gallicus* in North Africa, first record 87f.
- Platynotrematini* n.tribe 341.
- Platyaphius*, nomenclature 57e.
- Plectotus auritus*, *Acanthatrium sogandaresi* n.sp. in 55o.
- Plectus inquirendus* n.sp. 181a.
- *longicaudatus* var. *opisthocirculus* to *P. opisthocirculus* 181a.
- *opisthocirculus* for *P. longicaudatus* var. *opisthocirculus* 181a.
- Plesiochorinae* n.subf. 341.
- Plethodon glutinosus*, *Brachycoelium elongatum* n.sp. in 7a.
- Pleurogenes intermedius* in *Rana* spp., in connective tissue cysts 180r.
- Pleurogenoides ifranensis* n.sp. in *Bufo bufo spinosus* 87e.
- Poa pratensis*, *Helicotylenchus* spp. & disease in 142t.
- Podiceps cristata*, *Hymenolepis furcifera* in 207b.
- Poland, *Acanthocephala* 180f.
- , *Bunodera luciopercae* 180j.
- , cestode larvae 180b.
- , cestodes in birds 180d.
- , *Codoncephalus urmigerus* 180p.
- , *Dactylogyrus extensus* 207a.
- , *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 68e.
- , *Dictyocaulus viviparus* 256e.
- , *Digenea* in *Salmonidae* 180s.
- , fascioliasis 256c.
- , helminth larvae in *Hirudinea* 180e.
- , helminths in fish 180q.
- , — man 170a.
- , *Hirudinea* 180e.
- , *Posthodiplostomum impraeputiatum* 180h.
- , *Psilotrema oligoon* 180l.
- , trematode larvae 180b.
- , trematodes in birds 180c.
- , — frogs 180p.
- , trichinellosis 319c.
- Polymorphus capellae* to *Skrjabinorhynchus* n.g. 337.
- *corynosoma* to *Hexaglandula corynosoma* n.comb. 337.
- *eroliae* to *Skrjabinorhynchus eroliae* n.comb. 337.

- Polymorphus inermis* to *Hexaglandula inermis* n.comb. 337.
- *kenti* to *Parafilicollis kenti* n.comb. 337.
- *major* to *Parafilicollis major* n.comb. 337.
- *minutus* in duck in Britain, life-history 9c.
- — — *Gammarus* spp., resistance 85n.
- *pauciamatus* to *Hexaglandula pauciamatus* n.comb. 337.
- *sphaerocephalus* to *Parafilicollis sphaerocephalus* n.comb. 337.
- Polyorchitrematinae* n.subf. 341.
- Poncirus trifoliata*, *Tylenchulus semi-penetrans* in 142n.
- Porrocaecum decipiens* larvae, physiology 135d.
- *ensicaudatum*, life-history 319d.
- *hagedashiae* n.sp. in *Hagedashia hagedash* 346a.
- Portugal, *ancylostomiasis* 254a.
- Portuguese East Africa, see also Africa, East Africa.
- — —, helminths in man 345a, 345b, 345c.
- Posthodiplostomum bi-ellipticum* n.sp. in *Butorides striatus atricapillus* 211a.
- *brevicaudatum* & *P. impraeputiatum* identical 180h.
- *impraeputiatum* in *Ixobrychus minutus*, first record 180h.
- — — Poland, life-history 180h.
- — — & *P. brevicaudatum* identical 180h.
- *minimum* in fish, host specificity, development & physiology 30b.
- — *centrarchi* n.subsp. 30b.
- — *minimum* n.subsp. 30b.
- Postmonorcheidinae* n.subf. 341.
- Postporinae* n.subf. 341.
- Potamotrygon hystrix*, *Eutetrarhynchus baeri* n.sp. in 370a.
- , *Rhinebothrium scorzai* n.sp. in 370a.
- Potato, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 48k, 56c, 61c, 137a, 144a, 245d, 283c.
- hybrid, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 316a.
- , *Pratylenchus penetrans* in 48e.
- , production of root diffusate in water culture 48n.
- Potato-root diffusate, chemistry 47i.
- , collection & storage 136b.
- , production by potato varieties 48b.
- , technique for concentrating 48t.
- Potato varieties, production of root diffusate 48b.
- Poultry, see also Duck, Fowl, Goose, Turkeys.
- , carbon tetrachloride 223g.
- , helminths in 35a, 349c.
- , — & disease in 175.
- , nematodes in 139a, 184a.
- , piperazine adipate 223g.
- Praobdella radiata* n.sp. 196a.
- Pratylenchoides crenicauda* n.g., n.sp. for *Anguil-lulina obtusa* 48q.
- Pratylenchus* sp. in *Chrysanthemum cinerariae-folium* in East Africa 135f.
- , development of ova before final moult 47b.
- in tobacco in Panama 269m.
- spp. in lucerne, effect on growth 268b.
- on peach 228g.
- in red clover, effect on growth 268b.
- *brachyurus* & disease in peanut 268c.
- , effect of gas tensions on emergence from roots 247ch.

- Pratylenchus hexincisus* & disease in sorghum 142m.  
 — *penetrans* & disease in cherry & apple 115b.  
 — — — — —, control 115a.  
 — — — — — peach 20b.  
 — — in peach, effect of soil particle size 20a.  
 — — plants, experimental 228f.  
 — — potato, effect on growth 48e.  
 — — strawberry, experimental 105a.  
 — — walnut, control by soil fumigants 18a.  
 — *scribneri* in amaryllis in U.S.A. 143o.  
 — *vulnus* in rose, control by soil fumigants 104a.  
*Primasubulura* n.g. for *Subulura distans* 276b.  
*Primatotrema macacae* n.g., n.sp. in monkey 247ey.  
*Prionchulus* (Cobb, 1916) n.grad. 189a.  
 Pristicolinae n.subf. 341.  
 Proacetabulorchini n.tribe 341.  
 Probolotrematinae n.subf. 341.  
*Probstmayria reptiliae* n.sp. in *Homopus femoralis* in South Africa 245h.  
*Probstmayriinae* Kreis, 1955 discussed 245h.  
*Procamallanus spiculogubernaculus* n.sp. in *Heteropneustes fossilis* 226c.  
*Proctoeces erythraeus* synonym of *P. subtenuis* 246c.  
 — *magnorus* synonym of *P. subtenuis* 246c.  
 — *subtenuis* adult in *Scrobicularia plana* in Britain, morphology 246c.  
 — —, synonymy & host list 246c.  
*Procyon lotor*, *Carneophallus turgidus* n.sp. in 39g.  
 — —, *Dracunculus insignis* in 7b.  
 — —, helminths in 39c.  
 — —, *Metagonimoides oregonensis* in 39c.  
 — —, *elucus*, *Dirofilaria tenuis* in 247eu.  
 — — *lotor*, *Dracunculus insignis* in 247dm, 275a.  
 — — —, *Procyotrema marsupiformis* n.g., n.sp. in 247ds.  
*Procyotrema marsupiformis* n.g., n.sp. in *Procyon lotor lotor* 247ds.  
*Proechinocephalus tarai* n.g., n.sp. in *Bubulcus ibis coromandus* 39y.  
*Progamotaenia diaphana* in *Phascolumys ursinus* 319d.  
*Prosomicrocotyla* n.g. for *Microcotyle gotoi* 277a.  
 — *chiri* n.comb. for *Microcotyle chiri* 277a.  
*Prosorhynchus crucibulum japonicum* n.subsp. in *Conger myriaster* 149a.  
*Prostephanus* emended 211a.  
 — *natrix* n.sp. in *Natrix maura* 211a.  
 — *parvoviparus* validated 211a.  
 Prostopocinae n.subf. 341.  
*Prostococcus mirabilis* n.sp. in *Rana terrestris* 180r.  
*Prosthenorchis elegans* in *Saimiri orstedii* 5g.  
 Prosthodendriinae n.subf. 341.  
*Prosthodendrium dollfusi* n.sp. in *Calotes versicolor* 69a.  
 — *maroccanum* nom.nov. for *Prosthodendrium pyramidum* forma *maroccana* 87c.  
 — *ovatum* n.sp. in *Calotes nemoricola* 69a.  
 — *pyramidum* forma *maroccana* to *Prosthodendrium maroccanum* nom.nov. 87c.  
*Prosthogonimus longus* & *P. pellucidus* discussed 319d.  
 — *pellucidus* & *P. longus* discussed 319d.  
 Prosthorhynchidae n.fam. 337.  
*Prosthorhynchus gracilis* n.sp. in *Vanellus vanellus* 337.  
 — *paulus* n.comb. for *Plagiorhynchus paulus* 337.  
 Protenterinae n.subf. 341.  
*Proterometra macrostoma* redia & cercaria, cytology 228b.  
 Proterometrinae n.subf. 341.  
*Protopterus annectens*, *Heterorchis protopteri* n.sp. in 55b.  
*Protorhabditis lengerkeni* n.sp. 387c.  
*Protostrongylus kochi* larva, effect of temperature & humidity on development 291d.  
 — *rufescens* in sheep & goat in Spain, morphology 287g.  
 Protozoan attacking eelworms 163b.  
 Psettariinae n.subf. 341.  
*Pseudacolpenteron pavlovskii* on *Cyprinus carpio* in Czechoslovakia 305b.  
*Pseudallassostoma* n.g. for *Cladorchis heteroxenus* Cordero & Vogelsang, 1940 341.  
*Pseudamphibdella paralichthydis* n.g., n.sp. on *Paralichthys olivaceus* 277a.  
 Pseudamphistominae n.subf. 341.  
*Pseudaprocta*, synonymy 82g.  
 Pseudexorchiinae n.subf. 341.  
*Pseudhalenchus anchilispasamus* n.sp. 55e.  
 — *minutus* n.g., n.sp. 55e.  
 Pseudoacanthocephalidae n.fam. 337.  
*Pseudoacanthocephalus* n.g. for *Acanthocephalus bufonis* 337.  
 — *bufoncola* n.comb. for *Acanthocephalus bufoncola* 337.  
 — *caucasicus* n.comb. for *Acanthocephalus caucasicus* 337.  
 — *elongatus* n.comb. for *Acanthocephalus elongatus* 337.  
 Pseudoacanthostominae n.subf. 341.  
*Pseudobagrus fulvidraco*, *Macroderoides asiaticus* n.sp. in 339.  
 — —, *Phyllodistomum parasili* in 182e.  
 Pseudochiirchiinae n.subf. 341.  
*Pseudochiirchis* n.g. for *Chiirchis burta* Prudhoe, 1944 341.  
*Pseudocryptogonimus* n.g. for *Cryptogonimus cirrhiti* Bravo, 1953 341.  
*Pseudocryptotropa* n.g. for *Cryptotropa macrotestis* Belopolskaya, 1954 341.  
*Pseudodiirchis kampinosi* n.sp. in *Sorex araneus* 207h.  
*Pseudofilaria pertenuis* transferred to *Stephanofiliariinae* 82b.  
*Pseudogordius tanganyikae* in man in East Africa 64c.  
*Pseudogyps africanus*, *Centrorhynchus* (*Centrorhynchus*) *chabaudi* n.sp. in 97a.  
*Pseudoholorchis* n.g. for *Holorchis pulcher* Manter, 1954 341.  
 Pseudometadeninae n.subf. 341.  
*Pseudomicrobithrium spari* n.g., n.sp. on *Sparus macrocephalus* 277a.  
*Pseudomurraytrema spari* n.g., n.sp. on *Sparus macrocephalus* 277a.  
*Pseudoparabaris* n.g. for *Parabaris* Travassos, 1923 341.  
*Pseudoparamphistoma* n.g. for *Paramphistomum cuonum* Bhalerao, 1937 341.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Pseudopisthodiscus* n.g. for *Opisthodiscus americanus* Holl, 1928 **341**.
- Pseudoproctotrematinae* n.subf. **341**.
- Pseudopsilostoma* n.g. for *Psilostomum varium* Linton, 1928 **341**.
- *ondatrae* n.comb. for *Psilostomum ondatrae* Price, 1931 **341**.
- Pseudorhabdosynochus epinepheli* n.g., n.sp. on *Epinephelus akaara* **277a**.
- Pseudosellacotylinea* n.subf. **341**.
- Pseudosiphoderoides hapalogenyos* n.g., n.sp. in *Hapalogenys* sp. **149a**.
- Psilochasmus oxyuris* in *Anas platyrhynchos*, life-history **180i**.
- Psilostomum chilkae* n.sp. in *Lates calcarifer* **32c**.
- *ondatrae* of Beaver, 1939 to *Ribeiroia thomasi* **341**.
- — Price, 1931 to *Pseudopsilostoma ondatrae* n.comb. **341**.
- *plicitum* Linton, 1928 to *Diploproctodaeum plicitum* n.comb. **247en**.
- *varium* Linton, 1928 to *Pseudopsilostoma* n.g. **341**.
- Psilotrema castoris* Orlov, 1956 to *Psilotrematoides* n.g. **341**.
- *oligoon* in goose in Poland **180l**.
- *simillimum* in goose in Russia **382g**.
- Psilotrematoides* n.g. for *Psilotrema castoris* Orlov, 1956 **341**.
- Pteropus hawaiiensis*, *Chiropterofilaria brevicaudata* n.g., n.sp. in **245j**.
- —, filariid in **64d**.
- —, *Microfilaria fijiensis* n.sp. in **245j**.
- Ptyas mucosus*, *Xenopharynx pyriformis* n.sp. in **69a**.
- Puerto Rico, *Australorbis glabratus* **80k**, **103f**.
- —, *Schistosoma mansonii* **80h**, **103bd**.
- Pulmostrongylus* validated & synonymy **126j**.
- *herpestis* n.comb. for *Herpestostrongylus herpestis* **126j**.
- — redescrbed **126j**.
- Pycnoporinae* n.subf. **341**.
- Pygidiopsinae* n.subf. **341**.
- Pygidiopsis piclaumoreli* n.sp. in *Sterna hirundo* in French West Africa **97c**.
- Querquedula querquedula*, *Strigea raabei* n.sp. in **180k**.
- Rabbit, anthelmintics tested **39bc**.
- , *Ascaris lumbricoides* in **37a**, **58g**, **58i**, **241e**.
- , *Cooperia punctata* in **247cd**.
- , *Hyostrongylus rubidus* in **39s**.
- , nematodes of cattle & sheep in **355k**.
- , rosaniline **2a**.
- , Sb-II **343a**.
- , *Schistosoma japonicum* in **80m**, **222g**, **222l**.
- , *Setaria digitata* in **34g**.
- , *Sparganium cuniculi* in **287b**.
- , *Toxascaris leonina* in **69d**.
- , *Trichostrongylus* spp. in **247cj**.
- , — *retortaeformis* in **300i**.
- Raccoon, helminths in **247ej**.
- Radix* spp., 2nd intermediary for *Psilochasmus oxyuris* **180i**.
- *lagotus*, intermediary for *Hymenolepis microsoma* **386d**.
- Radopholus inaequalis* n.sp. **48m**.
- *neosimilis* n.sp. **48m**.
- *similis* & black-head toppling disease in banana **47e**.
- — in *Citrus*, bionomics **142p**.
- — — citrus, technique for testing resistance **373a**.
- — — *Citrus* spp. & varieties & related plants, resistance **143r**.
- — —, control by hydrogenated fish oil **143v**.
- — in *Crotalaria spectabilis* **54u**.
- — —, effect of gas tensions on emergence from roots **247ch**.
- — & *Fusarium oxysporum* f. *cubense* & Panama disease in banana **143k**.
- — —, morphological variation **136d**.
- — —, technique for culturing **142o**.
- Raillietina bohmi* n.sp. in fowl **315d**.
- *cesticillus*, amino-acid absorption **30e**.
- — in fowl, age resistance & acquired immunity **120a**.
- — —, lipid distribution **39e**.
- *malakartis* n.sp. in *Coturnix* sp. **107i**.
- (*Fuhrmanetta*) *malakartis* n.sp. in *Coturnix* sp. **107i**.
- (*Skrjabinia*) *bohmi* n.sp. in fowl **315d**.
- Raja naevus*, *Dictyocotyle coeliaca* in **195c**.
- *radiata*, *Calicotyle kroyeri* in **260b**.
- —, *Dictyocotyle coeliaca* in **260b**.
- Rana* spp., *Pleurogenes intermedius* in **180r**.
- *catesbiana*, *Ophiotænia gracilis* n.sp. in **42a**.
- *cyanophlyctis*, *Velariocephalus trilokiae* n.g., n.sp. in **245n**.
- *esculenta*, *Opisthioglyphe ranae* in **24a**.
- — *esculenta*, *Tylodelphis excavata* metacercariae in **202a**.
- *mascareniensis*, *Aplectana* sp. in **24d**.
- *pipiens*, 2nd intermediary for *Fibricola cratera* **355b**.
- *p. pretiosa*, helminths in **39k**.
- *ridibunda*, *Gorgoderina microovata* in **87d**.
- — —, — *vitelliloba* in **87d**.
- — —, *Opisthioglyphe endoloba* in **87e**.
- *temporaria*, *Glypthelminis diana* n.sp. in **339**.
- *terrestris*, *Prosotocus mirabilis* n.sp. in **180r**.
- Rangifer*, *Elaphostrongylus rangiferi* n.sp. in **113a**.
- Rape, technique for producing root diffusate from **262h**.
- Raphanus sativus*, *Aphelenchoides scalacaudatus* n.sp. in **71c**.
- Rat, *Ascaris* in **255bb**.
- , *Hymenolepis* spp. in **30m**.
- — *diminuta* in **247a**, **247b**.
- — *nana* *fraterna* in **109a**.
- , *Litomosoides carinii* in **247cz**, **355e**.
- , *Moniliformis dubius* in **30l**.
- — — & *Hymenolepis diminuta* in **247bc**.
- , *Nematospiroides dubius* in **247ck**, **355h**.
- , *Nippostrongylus muris* in **79a**.
- , *Schistosoma mansonii* in **30j**.
- , *Schistosomatium douthitti* in eye of **30i**.
- , *Strongyloides ratti* in **147e**, **225a**.
- , *Trichinella spiralis* in **127a**, **233a**, **247dl**.
- , trichinellosis in **186c**.
- Rattus rattus kitjabius*, *Longistriata kenya* n.sp. in **126i**.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Renicola monorchis* n.sp. in *Necrosyrtes monachus* 82e.  
*Renicolinae* n.subf. 341.  
 Repellents, S 390 317a.  
 Reptiles, see generic & group names.  
*Retortosacculus* n.g. for *Distomum trigonostomum* Mödinger, 1930 341.  
*Rhabdiopoeinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Rhabditata*, evolution & phylogeny 174a.  
*Rhabditis* sp., mode of infection with *Harposporium anguillulae* 125a.  
*Rhamphastos sulfuratus sulfuratus*, microfilariae in 300b.  
*Rhinebothrium* synonym of *Echeneibothrium* 195a.  
 — spp., redescribed 290a.  
 — *euzeti* n.sp. in *Dasybatis* sp. 290a.  
 — *scorzai* n.sp. in *Potamotrygon hystrix* 370a.  
*Rhinobatus cemiculus*, *Macraspis cristata* in 82d.  
 Rhodesia, see also Africa, Northern Rhodesia.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. 262j.  
*Rhodobilharzia* n.g. for *Bilharzia margrebowiei* 64g.  
*Rhopaliasidae* nom.emend. for *Rhopaliadae* Looss, 1899 341.  
*Rhynchobdella aculeata*, *Allocreadium mehrai* n.sp. in 32d.  
 —, *Pallisentis basiri* n.sp. in 315b.  
*Rhynchopharynginae* n.subf. 341.  
*Ribeiroia thomasi* for *Psilostomum ondatrae* of Beaver, 1939 341.  
 Rice, *Aphelenchoides besseyi* & white tip disease in 268g.  
*Rictularia coloradensis* in intermediaries, development 164a.  
 — — — mouse, development 299f.  
*Rinadia* redefined 176.  
 — *mathevossiani* n.comb. for *Spiculopteragia mathevossiani* 176.  
 Rodents, see generic & group names.  
 Rose, *Pratylenchus vulnus* in 104a.  
*Rotylenchoides brevis* n.g., n.sp. in banana 262i.  
*Rotylenchoidinae* n.subf. 262i.  
*Rotylenchus* sp. in Brazil 286b.  
 — *goodeyi* nom.nov. for *R. robustus* of authors 48f.  
 — *gracilidens* n.sp. 48m.  
 — *robustus* of authors to *R. goodeyi* nom.nov. 48f.  
 — — on holly 353e.  
 Ruminants, see also Buffalo, Cattle, Deer, Goat, Sheep, Zebu, generic names.  
 —, cestodes in 165f.  
 —, fascioliasis in 166bc.  
 —, helminths in 258a.  
 Russia, *Apatemon gracilis* 382g.  
 —, ascariasis 255v.  
 —, cestodes in cattle 165b.  
 —, — — ruminants 165f.  
 —, — — sheep 165b.  
 —, — — — & goat 166d.  
 —, coenuriasis 166b.  
 —, *Cyathocotyle* 166s.  
 —, cysticerciasis 166g.  
 —, *Davainea proglottina* 165c.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 46y.  
 —, — — intermediaries 1c, 71g.  
 —, *Diphyllbothrium* 133c, 170b.  
 —, *Dracunculus medinensis* 46be.  
 —, *Draschia megastoma* 382e.  
 Russia, *Echinococcus multilocularis* 174d.  
 —, eelworms 177.  
 —, — in plants & soil 173a, 173b.  
 —, *Gastrothylax crumenifer* 166w.  
 —, *Habronema* spp. 382e.  
 —, helminths in animals 165a.  
 —, — — birds 165c.  
 —, — — duck 382o.  
 —, — — fish 165d, 165e, 321c.  
 —, — in fresh-water fish 324g, 383e.  
 —, — Galliformes 326.  
 —, — *Lampetra* spp. 383d.  
 —, — — man 46x, 165a.  
 —, — of marine fish 324h.  
 —, — in *Moschus moschiferus* 165k.  
 —, — — pig 165i, 165j.  
 —, — — sheep 165g.  
 —, — — — & goat 165h.  
 —, hydatid 383a.  
 —, *Momazia benedeni* intermediary 165m.  
 —, nematodes in fowl 165 l, 261b.  
 —, *Opisthorchis* 133b, 166x.  
 —, — *felineus* 46q, 71b.  
 —, *Paraphelenchus tritici* n.sp. 71a.  
 —, *Philometra obturans* 71i.  
 —, *Psilotrema similimum* 382g.  
 —, strongyloidiasis 46ba.  
 —, *Taenia hydatigena* 383c.  
 —, *Taeniidae* 382a.  
 —, trichineliasis 46z, 255j.  
 —, trichuriasis 255v.  
 Rye, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* in 316b.  
*Sagitta* spp., cercariae in 260a.  
*Saimiri orstedii*, *Prosthenorchis elegans* in 5g.  
*Salmo* spp., *Crepidostomum farionis* in 267h.  
 —, — metoecus in 267h.  
 —, *Excoitoecaum wisniewskii* n.sp. in 180s.  
 —, *clarkii* henshawi, *Sanguinicola klamathensis* n.sp. in 19a.  
 —, *gairdnerii*, *Crepidostomum* sp. in 215a.  
 —, *Sanguinicola davisi* n.sp. in 19a.  
 —, *salar*, *Hemimurus* (*Neohemimurus*) *raabei* n.subg., n.sp. in 180s.  
 —, —, *Philonema agubernaculum* in 247dn.  
 —, *trutta*, *Phyllodistomum simile* in 276a.  
 —, —, *Sphaerostomum salmonis* n.sp. in 180s.  
 —, — m. *fario*, *Plagioporus stefanski* n.sp. in 180s.  
*Salmonidae*, *Digenea* in 180s.  
*Salvelinus fontinalis*, *Crepidostomum* sp. in 215a.  
 —, —, *Philonema agubernaculum* in 247dn.  
*Sanguinicola davisi* n.sp. in *Salmo gairdnerii*, life-history 19a.  
 —, *klamathensis* n.sp. in *Salmo clarkii* henshawi, life-history 19a.  
*Sanguinicolinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Saurosis macfie* n.sp. in *Agama mossambica* 85i.  
 Scandinavia, cerebral cysticerciasis 369d.  
*Scapanus townsendi*, nematode larvae in 55p.  
*Scaphanocephalinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Scaphiostominae* n.subf. 341.  
*Schistosoma* & Katayama syndrome in man, miracid-D 377b.  
 — sp. in *Crocidura olivieri* in Egypt 55h.  
 — — — man & animals in South Africa 103x.  
 — spp. in animals, host specificity 103j.  
 —, —, antigens from ova 9e.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Schistosoma* spp. in man, distribution of ova in tissues **103ba**.  
 — *bovis* in cattle in Somalia, types of liver sclerosis **157b**.  
 — —, epidemiology & intermediaries in Kenya **230g**.  
 — — in sheep in Ghana **245g**.  
 — *capense*, epidemiology & intermediaries in Kenya **230g**.  
 — —, validity **64g**.  
 — *haematobium*, epidemiology & intermediaries in Kenya **230g**.  
 — — in man, complement fixation test as criterion of cure **103be**.  
 — — —, 1- $\beta$ -diethylamino-ethylamino-4,6,8-trimethyl-5-azathioxanthone **43a**.  
 — — — in Iraq, diagnosis by skin tests **96a**.  
 — — —, lucanthone hydrochloride **103bf**.  
 — — — in South Africa **377a**.  
 — — — —, ova in rectum & sigmoid **300x**.  
 — — — — Tanganyika **28b**.  
 — — — *Zalophus californianus* **99a**.  
 — — *indicum* ova in man in India **64h**.  
 — *japonicum* in cattle, diagnosis **223 l**.  
 — — domestic animals, diagnosis **223k**.  
 — — *Felis bengalensis chinensis* **5b**.  
 — —, geographical strains **5z**.  
 — — — in mouse **247x**.  
 — — — —, prepatent period **5n**.  
 — — — —, prepatent periods **300o**.  
 — — in *Macacus rhesus*, acquired immunity **103bb**.  
 — — — man, diagnosis by cercarial membrane reaction **222i**.  
 — — — —, — intradermal tests **247bh**.  
 — — — —, effect on serum proteins **80m**.  
 — — — in Philippines, epidemiology & control **213a**.  
 — — — *Meles meles* **5b**.  
 — — — mouse, antimony compounds **2b**.  
 — — — —, experimental **222g**.  
 — — — —, migration of schistosomulae **80 l**.  
 — — — — & rabbit, rosaniline **2a**.  
 — — — *Mustela sibirica davidina* **5b**.  
 — — ova, morphology of geographical strains **5i**.  
 — — — in Philippines, control **213e**.  
 — — — rabbit, diagnosis & treatment **222 l**.  
 — — — —, effect on serum proteins **80m**.  
 — — — —, experimental **222g**.  
 — — — —, Sb-11 **343a**.  
 — — — to *Sinobilharzia* n.g. **64g**.  
 — *leiperi*, epidemiology & intermediaries in Kenya **230g**.  
 — *mansoni* & abdominal complications in man in East Africa **230f**.  
 — —, adult antigens **5u**.  
 — — to *Afrobilharzia* n.g. **64g**.  
 — —, behaviour **64m**.  
 — — cercariae, variations in numbers in water **80g**.  
 — — in *Didelphis marsupialis* **300y**.  
 — —, epidemiology & intermediaries in Kenya **230g**.  
 — — in hamster, immunology **79b**.  
 — — — —, serum protein changes **30j**.  
*Schistosoma mansoni*, importance of reservoir hosts & control **103p**.  
 — — intermediaries in Brazil, taxonomy **57b**.  
 — — in laboratory animals, histopathology **212b**.  
 — — — mammals in Venezuela, experimental **300y**.  
 — — — — man & animals, immunology **79c**.  
 — — — —, colonic infarction **212c**.  
 — — — —, effect of leucaemia on infection **350b**.  
 — — — —, lucanthone **5v**.  
 — — — — in Puerto Rico **80h**.  
 — — — — —, diagnosis **103bd**.  
 — — — — — South Africa **300x**.  
 — — — — — Tanganyika **28b**.  
 — — — — — Uganda **230a**, **230b**, **230q**.  
 — — — — *Mastomys coucha*, liver reaction **64 l**.  
 — — —, metabolic products as antigens **317d**.  
 — — — miracidia attracted by *Australorbis glabratus* **286d**.  
 — — — immobilized by immune sera **79b**, **79c**.  
 — — — miracidium, acetylcholinesterase demonstrated **38a**.  
 — — — in monkey, acquired resistance **5t**.  
 — — — — mouse **60b**.  
 — — — —, Ciba 17'581 **247fd**.  
 — — — —, effect of fatty-liver disease **5o**.  
 — — — —, efficacy of antimonials enhanced by glycerol **247y**.  
 — — — —, infection with cercariae derived from single miracidium **157c**.  
 — — — —, oesophageal varices **5q**.  
 — — — —, output of ova **5s**.  
 — — — —, S 616 **317a**.  
 — — — —, S 688 **317a**.  
 — — — —, nutrition & growth *in vitro* **185a**.  
 — — — —, oviposition *in vitro* **64n**.  
 — — — in *Pecari tajacu torvus* **300y**.  
 — — — rat, serum protein changes **30j**.  
 — — — & splenomegaly in man in Uganda **230p**.  
 — — — in *Tropicorbis chilensis* **14a**.  
 — — — — philippianus **247ev**.  
 — — — — *Zalophus californianus* **99a**.  
 — — *rodhaini* to *Afrobilharzia* n.g. **64g**.  
 Schistosomatidae emended **64g**.  
*Schistosomatium douthitti* cercariae, effect of age on infectivity **274d**.  
 — —, implantation into eye of rat **30i**.  
 — — in mouse, histopathology **80b**.  
 — — — —, pathology **5p**.  
 Schistosome antigens, haemagglutination **247dv**.  
 — dermatitis in man in U.S.A. **39i**, **247w**.  
 — intermediaries in Bechuanaland **103r**.  
 — —, biological control **103bh**.  
 — — in Brazil **103i**.  
 — — — —, ecology **103h**.  
 — — — — Cameroons **103s**.  
 — — — —, control by copper sulphate **248b**.  
 — — — —, ecology **103e**, **103h**, **352a**.  
 — — — in Egypt, control **213f**.  
 — — — Madagascar **390e**.  
 — — — Nile Basin & Sudan **103a**.  
 — — — North Africa, biology & control **103c**.  
 — — ova in cattle faeces, destruction **223j**.  
 — — — faeces, technique for detecting **128d**.  
 Schistosomes, technique for culturing **247fc**.  
 Schistosomiasis & blood loss in man **103bc**.  
 — — cor pulmonale in man **28a**.

- Schistosomiasis & hepatic cirrhosis in man, haematology 242c.  
 — hepatosplenomegaly in man 5r.  
 — in horse in India 120c.  
 —, immunology & serology reviewed 156e.  
 — & liver cirrhosis in man, effect on hypertension 172b.  
 — in man in Africa, reviewed 266a.  
 — — & animals in Brazil 103i.  
 — — in Basutoland 103q.  
 — — Bechuanaland 103r.  
 — — Cameroons 103s.  
 — — China 108a.  
 — —, incidence in children 108h.  
 — — East Africa, clinical features, diagnosis & host-parasite relationship 230e.  
 — — French West Africa 101c.  
 — —, general account 369c.  
 — —, immunological diagnosis 103k.  
 — — in Kuwait, treatment 300s.  
 — —, lucanthone hydrochloride 103n.  
 — — in Mozambique, survey 390f.  
 — —, protective ointment 94a.  
 — —, relationship between racial customs & infection 103y.  
 — — in South Africa, survey 103z.  
 — —, treatment 103bg.  
 — — Sudan, control 248b.  
 — —, surgical pathology 62c.  
 — —, tartar emetic 108b.  
 — —, — & supportive treatment 242e.  
 — —, treatment 198b.  
 —, spread by irrigation 103o.  
 — in Swaziland 103b.  
 — with typhoid & paratyphoid in man 108i.  
 — & uropathy in man 250b.  
 — haematobia in man, 1-β-diethylaminoethyl-amino-4,6,8-trimethyl-5-azathioxanthone hydrochloride 242b.  
 — — in Ghana 302c.  
 — — India 119a.  
 — —, pathology 345d.  
 — —, sodium antimony tartrate causing optic neuropathy 205a.  
 — —, — antimony gluconate 302e, 302f.  
 — —, TWSb 23a.  
 — japonica in China, survey 5b.  
 — & dwarfism in man 222j.  
 — in man 108d, 222q.  
 — — in China 108g.  
 — —, control 44a, 222d.  
 — —, treatment 222e.  
 — —, pulmonary changes 108c, 108f.  
 — mansonii & cancer in man 222o.  
 — in man, splenopography 85f.  
*Scoliodon terrae-novae*, *Macraspis cristata* in 82d.  
*Scolytus ventralis*, *Parasitylenchus elongatus* n.sp. in 55f.  
*Scotornis climacurus*, *Chandlerella ghesquieri* n.sp. in 346a.  
*Scrobicularia plana*, *Proctoeces subtenuis* adult in 246c.  
*Sebastius marmoratus*, *Axine sebastisci* n.sp. on 277a.  
 —, *Microcotyle sebastisci* n.sp. on 277a.  
 —, *Opecoelus sebastisci* n.sp. in 149a.  
*Sellacotylinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Separogermiductus* Skryabin & Gushanskaya, 1955 synonym of *Sterrhurus* Looss, 1907 341.  
*Seriolella brama*, *Eurysorchis australis* n.g., n.sp. on 55j.  
 Serology, see also Immunology.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* 80m.  
 —, schistosomiasis 156e.  
*Serratospiculum lii* n.sp. in *Falco peregrinus calidus* 346a.  
*Setaria* to Stephanofiliariidae 102a.  
 — *axis* nom.nov. for *S. cervi* of Maplestone, 1931 221b.  
 — *cervi* of Maplestone, 1931 to *S. axis* nom.nov. 221b.  
 — — & *S. digitata*, morphologically distinct 64b.  
 — — *labiato-papillosa* differentiated 221a.  
 — *digitata* & ocular filariasis in horse, caricide 120d.  
 — in rabbit & goat, experimental 34g.  
 — — & *S. cervi*, morphologically distinct 64b.  
 — *equina*, microfilaria in peripheral blood 300d.  
 — *hornbyi*, identity 300c.  
 — *labiato-papillosa* & *S. cervi* differentiated 221a.  
 — *thwaiti*, identity 300c.  
 Setariinae, taxonomy 82b.  
 Sewage, helminths of animals & man transmitted by 388a.  
*Sharmaia* n.g. for *Mehlisia gatesi* Sharma, 1943 341.  
 Sheep, see also Animals, domestic, Ruminants.  
 —, ascarids in 358d.  
 —, buphenium embonate 67e.  
 —, *Bunostomum trigonocephalum* 166bd.  
 —, *n*-butyl *N*-phenyldithiocarbamate 67f.  
 —, carbon tetrachloride 13b, 65e, 111a, 166 o, 166p, 386a.  
 —, — with hexachlorethane 166r.  
 —, — subcutaneously 308b.  
 —, cestodes in 165b, 166d.  
 —, *Chabertia ovina* & disease in 273a.  
 —, coenuriasis in 166b, 166c.  
 —, *Coenurus cerebralis* in 67g.  
 —, Complex 414 (Bayer) 206a.  
 —, copper sulphate 166e.  
 —, cyanacethydrazide 41a, 106a.  
 —, *Cysticercus tenuicollis* in 140a.  
 —, *Cystocaulus ocreatus* in 287g, 291g.  
 —, *Dicrocoelium* in 382b.  
 —, — dendriticum in 68e, 261a.  
 —, dictyocauliasis in 166k.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus* in 65b.  
 —, — filaria in 235c.  
 —, o,o-diethyl o-(3-chloro-4-methyl-7-coumarinyl) phosphorothioate 168a.  
 —, Dow ET-57 168e.  
 —, fascioliasis in 61b, 78a.  
 —, — & rickettsiosis in 307a.  
 —, *Haemonchus* in 187d.  
 —, — contortus in 124a, 156f, 247di, 311c.  
 —, — & disease in 273a.  
 —, helminths in 12c, 95a, 100a, 165g, 165h, 263b, 283d, 309f, 366a, 391.  
 —, hexachlorethane 166bb.  
 —, hydatid in 166v.  
 —, iodine 65e.  
 —, lead arsenate 223d.  
 —, lungworms in 300k.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Sheep, *Marshallagia marshalli* in 307g.  
 —, *Moniezia expansa* in 245g.  
 —, *Muellerius capillaris* in 241d.  
 —, nematodes in 12b, 47c, 245g, 247br, 267a, 267b, 267c, 283a, 307g.  
 —, — of cattle in 299b.  
 —, — & ill-thrift in 138a.  
 —, *Nematodirus* in 4a, 183a.  
 —, — battus in 169a, 283b.  
 —, — filicollis in 67d, 169a, 283b.  
 —, — spathiger in 81c.  
 —, *Neoascaris vitulorum* in 358e.  
 —, *Oesophagostomum columbianum* & disease in 273a.  
 —, — — ileal intussusception in 12d.  
 —, organic phosphorus compounds 12f.  
 —, — — tested 31a.  
 —, *Ostertagia* spp. & ill-thrift in 263a.  
 —, — *occidentalis* in 307g.  
 —, Paris green 166m.  
 —, phenothiazine 123c, 166h, 166ba, 169b.  
 —, phenothiazine-salt mixture 166j.  
 —, piperazine dithiocarbamate with lead arsenate 289a.  
 —, — phosphate 206a.  
 —, *Protostrongylus rufescens* in 287g.  
 —, *Schistosoma bovis* in 245g.  
 —, *Strongyloides papillosus* in 247bx.  
 —, strongyloidiasis in 66d.  
 —, sulphanilamides 65a.  
 —, sulphathiazole 223f.  
 —, tetrachlorethylene 123c.  
 —, *Thysanosoma actinoides* in 349b.  
 —, tin arsenate 65c, 223e.  
 —, trichostrongylidiasis in 110a, 110b, 110c.  
 —, *Trichostrongylus* spp. in pancreas of 182g.  
 —, — *colubriformis* in 47j.  
 —, — — & disease in 273a.  
 Shrews, see also generic names.  
 —, *Opisthioglyphe locellus* in 299e.  
 Sicily, see also Italy.  
 —, helminths in man 172a.  
 Sierra Leone, see also Africa, West Africa.  
 —, *Acanthocheilonema perstans* 9a.  
*Sigmodon hispidus*, *Litomosoides carinii* in 5e, 5bb, 39n, 80i, 247eg, 355e.  
 —, — *hispidus*, *Litomosoides carinii* in 114j.  
 —, — *texianus*, *Litomosoides carinii* in 114j.  
*Sihundia gangetica*, *Bucephalopsis magnum* in 32f.  
*Simocephalus expinosus*, intermediary for *Anomotaenia ciliata* 207b.  
 Simuliid populations, technique for estimating 218c.  
*Simulium* spp. in Uganda, control 230 l.  
 — *damnosum*, development of fat-body as criterion of age 85d.  
 —, distribution of bites on man 85j.  
 —, in Nigeria, recognition of parous & nulliparous flies 85h.  
 —, — West Africa, control 43d.  
 — *griseicollis*, filariid larvae in 47g.  
 — *neavei* complex in Cameroons, first record 350f.  
 —, — in Kenya, eradication 213c.  
 — *ruficornis* in Arabia 300u.  
*Singhia* n.g. for *Echinostoma thapari* Singh, 1943 341.  
*Singhiatrema* emended 69a.  
 — *hyderabadensis* n.sp. in *Tropidonotus piscator* 69a.  
 — *longifurca* n.sp. in *Tropidonotus piscator* 69a.  
 Singhiinae n.subf. 341.  
*Siniperca chuatsi*, *Phyllodistomum sinipercae* n.sp. in 182e.  
*Sinobilharzia* n.g. for *Schistosoma japonicum* 64g.  
*Skrjabinagia dagestanica* to *Spiculopteroides dagestanica* n.comb. 176.  
 — *odocoilei* to *Spiculopteroides* n.g. 176.  
*Skrjabinaria* to *Stephanofilariidae* 102a.  
*Skrjabinorhynchus* n.g. for *Polymorphus capellae* 337.  
 — *eroliae* n.comb. for *Polymorphus eroliae* 337.  
*Skrjabinovermiinae* n.subf. 341.  
 Slugs, see also generic names.  
 —, *Davainea proglottina* in 247ec.  
 Snail populations, technique for estimating 352b.  
 Snails, see also generic names.  
 —, intermediaries for *Choanotaenia crassiscolex* 17c.  
 —, ochetosomatid miracidia in 247v.  
 — (shell-less), cercariae in 247bl.  
 —, technique for examining alive 39z.  
 —, — relaxing & immobilizing 164i.  
 —, aquatic, in Algeria, survey 103t.  
 —, ecology 103w.  
 —, —, effect of chemical composition & human excreta in water 103v.  
 —, — — — of water 103u.  
 —, fresh-water, cestode larvae in 180b.  
 Soil, eelworms in 173a, 173b, 363b.  
*Solanum nigrum*, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 163c.  
 — *vernei*, *Heterodera rostochiensis* in 144a.  
 Somalia, see also Africa, East Africa.  
 —, *Schistosoma bovis* 157b.  
*Sorex* spp., helminths in 71d.  
 — *araneus*, *Anomotaenia subterranea* in 305a.  
 —, *Pseudodiorchis kampinosi* n.sp. in 207h.  
 Sorghum, *Pratylenchus hexincisus* & disease in 142m.  
 South Africa, see also Africa.  
 —, *Biomphalaria pfeifferi* 103d.  
 —, helminths in man 62b.  
 —, Hirudinea 196a.  
 —, onchocerciasis 300e.  
 —, *Physopsis africana* 103d.  
 —, *Probstmayria reptiliae* 245h.  
 —, *Schistosoma* sp. 103x.  
 —, — *haematobium* 300x, 377a.  
 —, — *mansoni* 300x.  
 —, schistosomiasis 103z, 103bg.  
 — America, see specific territories.  
 Soya bean, eelworms in 143i.  
 —, *Heterodera glycines* in 268d, 268e.  
 —, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* in 142y.  
 — seed, *Heterodera glycines* cysts in 143c.  
 Spain, see also Europe.  
 —, *Anisakis physeteris* 58b.  
 —, — *typica* 58b.  
 —, *Cystocaulus ocreatus* 287g.  
 —, *Oesophagostomum granatensis* 287a.  
 —, *Protostrongylus rufescens* 287g.  
 —, *Toxocara canis* 58e.  
*Sparganium greeniei*, *Dolichodorus similis* n.sp. in 55d.

- Sparganum* in man in Colombia, first record 186a.  
— *cuniculi* in rabbit 287b.  
*Sparus macrocephalus*, *Pseudomicrobothrium spari* n.g., n.sp. on 277a.  
—, *Pseudomurraytrema spari* n.g., n.sp. on 277a.  
*Spelotrema arenaria* Belopolskaya, 1953 to *Microphallus arenaria* n.comb. 191b.  
— *pseudogonotyla* Chen, 1944 to *Microphallus pseudogonotylus* n.comb. 191b.  
*Sphaeridiotrematinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Sphaerium* spp., 1st intermediary for *Bunodera luciopercae* 180j.  
*Sphaeroides ocellatus*, *Phyllodistomum bai* n.sp. in 182e.  
*Sphaeronema minutissimum* n.sp. 136a.  
*Sphaerostoma bramae*, gametogenesis 267e.  
*Sphaerostomatinae* emended 180s.  
*Sphaerostomum salmonis* n.sp. in *Salmo trutta* 180s.  
*Sphenacanthus* López-Neyra, 1942 to *Hymenosphenacanthus* nom.nov. 287f.  
*Sphincterostomatinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Spiculocaulus ammonis* n.sp. in *Ovis ammon* 162a.  
*Spiculopteragia alcis* to *Mazamastrongylus alcis* n.comb. 176.  
— *mathevossiani* to *Rinadia mathevossiani* n.comb. 176.  
*Spiculopteroides* n.g. for *Skrjabinagia odocoilei* 176.  
— *dagestanica* n.comb. for *Skrjabinagia dagestanica* 176.  
*Spinicauda bufonis* synonym of *Meteterakis govindi* 52a.  
*Spinoplagioporus* n.g. for *Plagioporus minutus* 340.  
*Spirhapalini* n.tribe 341.  
*Spiritestiinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Spirobolus marginatus*, nematodes in 164c.  
*Spirocerca lupi* in dog 95d.  
— & sarcoma in dog 247by.  
*Spirofilaria* to *Dirofilaria* 82g.  
*Spirometra mansonoides* culture *in vitro* 247z.  
— in mouse, effect of host diet on growth 247ba.  
—, technique for maintaining in laboratory 247bg.  
*Spirorchiiini* n.tribe 341.  
*Spirotylechus queirozi* n.g., n.sp. in Brazil 286b.  
*Spirura talpae* in *Talpa europaea*, life-history 109b.  
*Sporonchulus* (Cobb, 1917) n.grad. 189a.  
*Squalonchocotyle laymani* n.sp. on *Mustelus manazo* 277a.  
*Squamofilaria*, synonymy 82g.  
— *sicki* n.comb. for *Thelazia sicki* 82g.  
— *vestibulata* n.comb. for *Austrofilaria vestibulata* 82g.  
*Stagnicola palustris mutalliana*, overwintering 247bn.  
—, trematode larvae in 247dx.  
*Steganodermatinae* nom.emend. for *Stegano-dermatinae* Yamaguti, 1934 341.  
*Stegonema stegonema*, male described 286g.  
*Stellantchasmus falcatus*, life-history 247bm.  
*Stephanofilaria*, taxonomy, key to spp. 245 l.  
— *assamensis* & hump sore in cattle, treatment 34d.  
*Stephanofilaria zaheeri* n.sp. in buffalo in India 245 l.  
*Stephanofiliariinae*, taxonomy 82b.  
*Stephanolecithinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Stephanostominae* n.subf. 341.  
*Stephanostomum* sp. metacercaria on *Ambassis miops* 107e.  
— *interruptum* n.sp. in marine fish 164d.  
*Stephanurus dentatus* in pig, experimental 247cb.  
*Sterna aurantia*, *Choanotaenia aurantia* n.sp. in 32e.  
—, *Diplostomum sterni* n.sp. in 282d.  
— *hirundo*, *Pygidioopsis piclaumoreli* n.sp. in 97c.  
— *vulgaris*, *Macyella turkensis* n.sp. in 55o.  
*Stichorchis subtriquetrus* in *Fossaria parva*, development 274b.  
*Stictodora* (*Parastictodora*) for *Parastictodora* 341.  
*Stictodorinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Stomachicola secundus* Srivastava, 1939 to *Allostomachicola* n.g. 341.  
*Stomachicolinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Stomatrematinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Stomylotrematinae* nom.emend. for *Stomylotrematinae* Travassos, 1922 341.  
Strawberry, *Aphelenchoides* spp. & *Corynebacterium fascians* & cauliflower disease in 136j.  
—, — *fragariae* in 356a, 380a.  
—, eelworms in 54b, 142e.  
—, — & bacterial disease in 56d.  
—, *Meloidogyne javanica* on 234a.  
—, *Pratylenchus penetrans* in 105a.  
—, *Xiphinema* spp. in 142w.  
*Streptocara pectinifera* in fowl in Czechoslovakia, first record 386b.  
*Strigea raabei* n.sp. in *Querquedula querquedula* & *Nyroca nyroca* 180k.  
Strigeid metacercariae in fish in U.S.A., survey 39x.  
Strigeoid cercariae, life-history 39w.  
*Strix woodfordi muchalis*, *Neodiplostomum roussetoti* n.sp. in 211a.  
*Stromitrematinae* n.subf. 341.  
Strongyle larvae of horse, organic phosphorus compounds tested 6b.  
Strongyles in horse, hygromycin B 169e.  
— & mesenteric thrombosis in horse 41b.  
Strongylina, taxonomy 88b.  
*Strongyloides* in man, diagnosis & treatment 121b.  
— *fulleborni*, effect of temperature on morphology & development 107j.  
—, life-history 21d.  
—, mating & egg-laying *in vitro* 107f.  
— in monkey, morphology & life-history 21a.  
— *papillosus* larvae causing skin inflammation in man 255i.  
—, —, oxygen requirements 114d.  
— in sheep, pathological changes caused by migrating larvae 247bx.  
— *ransomi* larvae causing skin inflammation in man 255i.  
— *ratti* in rat, larval migration 147e, 225a.  
— *stercoralis*, life-history 21d.  
— in man in Czechoslovakia 22a.  
— — mouse, larval migration 225a.  
— *westeri* in horse, gentian violet & arecoline 256a.



# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Strongyloides westeri* larvae causing skin inflammation in man 255i.  
*Strongyloidiasis* in kangaroo 12g.  
 — man 15a, 255q.  
 — —, dithiazanine 198a.  
 — — in Japan 121b.  
 — — — Russia 46ba.  
 — —, Vanquinn 5bd.  
 — — sheep 66d.  
*Strongylus edentatus* in horse 116b.  
 — *equinus*, cuticular structure 52b.  
*Sturnus caucasicus*, *Mediorhynchus armenicus* n.sp. in 337.  
 — *vulgaris vulgaris*, *Paricterotaenia albani* n.sp. in 245f.  
*Subulura* spp. to *Primasubulura* 276b.  
 — *brumpti*, life-history & morphology in Sudan 247cg.  
 — *distans* to *Primasubulura* n.g. 276b.  
*Subuluridae*, morphology, taxonomy & evolution of head 276b.  
 Sudan, see also Africa.  
 —, *Onchocerca armillata* 247cf.  
 —, onchocerciasis 248a.  
 —, schistosome intermediaries 103a.  
 —, schistosomiasis 248b.  
 —, *Subulura brumpti* 247cg.  
 Sugar-beet, *Clavaurotylechus minnesotensis* n.g., n.sp. on 147h.  
 —, *Heterodera schachtii* in 18b, 54k.  
 —, — & *Rhizoctonia* in 239a.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* in 143m.  
 —, technique for screening for resistance to *Heterodera schachtii* 48p.  
*Suifilaria* to *Filarinae* 102a.  
*Sus*, see also Pig.  
 —, *Echinocirrus suinum* in 291e.  
 Swaziland, see also Africa, South Africa.  
 —, schistosomiasis 103b.  
 Sweden, *Ditylenchus dipsaci* 295a.  
 —, *Heterodera major* 251a, 304a.  
 Sweet-potato, *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* 53a.  
*Sylvia borin*, *Plagiorchis* n.sp. [unnamed] in 339.  
*Sylvilagus floridanus*, *Dirofilaria scapiceps* in 51a.  
 — *palustris*, *Hasstilesia* sp. in 247dr.  
*Symmetrovessiculinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Symptomatology*, trichinellosis 255m.  
*Syngamus parvus* in *Turdus pilaris* 52d.  
*Synthesiinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Syphacia obvelata* in mouse, anthelmintics tested against 247da.  
 — — —, larval migration 39bb.  
 — — —, resistant strains 247q.  
*Szidiatiella* n.g. for *Cyclocoelum vogeli* Szidat, 1932 341.  
*Taenia crassiceps* larva, aldolase 114a.  
 — *hydatigena* in carnivores in Russia 383c.  
 — *porosa*, development of uterine capsules 58d.  
 — *saginata* in man, epidemiology 46n.  
 — — in Europe, control 308a.  
 — — —, piperazine with male fern 16b.  
 — — —, treatment 384a.  
 — —, *Nosema helminthorum* in 114c.  
 — —, vitamin B<sub>12</sub> uptake 30k.  
 — *solium* in man in Australia 252a.  
*Taenia solium*, rostellar glands 69c.  
 — *taeniaeformis* in cat in Costa Rica, first record 285a.  
 — — larva, nitrogenous excretion *in vitro* 247eo.  
 — —, physiology 342a.  
*Taeniasis* in man, acrichin 255n.  
 — — —, general account 354a.  
 — — —, treatment 46bb.  
 — — —, & control 46o.  
*Taeniidae* in birds in Russia, revised 382a.  
*Taeniorhynchus* (*Mansonioides*) *uniformis* in Ceylon, biology & control 213g.  
*Tagetes* controlling eelworms in soil 131a.  
*Talpa europaea*, *Spirura talpae* in 109b.  
*Tamerlania zarudnyi* in *Corvus monedula* in Britain, first record 126c.  
*Tanaisia fedtschenkoi* in *Larus ridibundus*, effect of population size on morphology 207k.  
 — *zarudnyi* in *Bonasa umbellus*, life-history 247t.  
*Tanaisiinae* n.subf. 341.  
 Tanganyika, see also Africa, East Africa.  
 —, *Schistosoma haematobium* 28b.  
 —, — *mansoni* 28b.  
*Taphius*, nomenclature 57e.  
 — *havanensis*, morphology & synonymy 57f.  
 — *promus*, morphology 286e.  
*Taprobanellinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Tarsubulura* n.g. for *Subulura perarmata* 276b.  
*Taxonomy*, *Ancylostoma* 10b.  
 —, *Ascocotyle* 147g.  
 —, *Astiotrema* 126b.  
 —, *Bulinus* (*Physopsis*) *abyssinicus* 10c.  
 —, *Dihemistephanus* 247dp.  
 —, *Encyclometra* 126k.  
 —, *Filarioidea* 102a.  
 —, *Habronematinae* 191c.  
 —, *Hirudinea* 321b.  
 —, *Meteterakis* 52a.  
 —, *Microphallidae* 191b.  
 —, *Nematotaeniidae* 128b.  
 —, *Parorchis* 247s.  
 —, *Phagicola* 147g.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* intermediaries 57b.  
 —, *Schistosomatidae* 64g.  
 —, *Setariinae* 82b.  
 —, *Stephanofilaria* 245 l.  
 —, *Stephanofilarinae* 82b.  
 —, *Strongylina* 88b.  
 —, *Subuluridae* 276b.  
 —, *Taeniidae* 382a.  
 —, *Trichonematidae* 338.  
 Technique for agitating sera 58c.  
 — — collecting eelworms from soil 269o.  
 — — — helminth ova from dust 46r.  
 — — — *Tylenchorhynchus martini* 135h.  
 — — — concentrating *Ascaris* ova in faeces 58j.  
 — — — cercariae for antigens 103k.  
 — — — *Heterodera rostochiensis* hatching factor 48u.  
 — — — potato-root diffusate 48t.  
 — — — *Trichuris* ova in faeces 58j.  
 — — — correcting faecal egg counts 89a.  
 — — — culturing *Culicoides* 321a.  
 — — — *Diphyllobothrium dendriticum* *in vitro* 135a.  
 — — — *Harposporium anguillulae* 125a.  
 — — — hookworm larvae 121a.

- Technique for culturing nematode larvae **164b**.  
 ——— *Radopholus similis* **142o**.  
 ——— *Schistosoma mansoni* **64n**.  
 ——— schistosomes **247fc**.  
 ——— demonstrating filarial larvae in insects **213d**.  
 ——— detecting helminth ova in faeces **5j**, **14d**, **93b**, **249a**, **374a**.  
 ——— *Heterodera schachtii* in soil **29a**.  
 ——— *Physaloptera praeputialis* ova **286a**.  
 ——— schistosome ova in faeces **128d**.  
 ——— determining existence of eelworm problem **269j**.  
 ——— numbers of cercariae in water **80g**.  
 ——— piperazine in urine **16d**.  
 ——— estimating simuliid populations **218c**.  
 ——— snail populations **352b**.  
 ——— evaluating development in trematodes & cestodes *in vitro* **52e**.  
 ——— examining nematode heads **82a**.  
 ——— snails alive **39z**.  
 ——— field work in helminthology **5 l**.  
 ——— identifying trematode ova **209b**.  
 ——— infecting tomato with *Heterodera rostochiensis* **262g**.  
 ——— maintaining *Heterodera rostochiensis* in experimental plots **142a**.  
 ——— *Spirometra mansonoides* in laboratory **247bg**.  
 ——— observing eelworms on roots of growing plants **163e**.  
 ——— photographing nematodes **269i**.  
 ——— preserving sections of *Trichinella* in meat **382f**.  
 ——— producing root diffusate from rape **262h**.  
 ——— rearing *Australorbis glabratus* **39bd**.  
 ——— recording effect of anthelmintics on *Ascaris lumbricoides* **204a**.  
 ——— relaxing & fixing *Acanthocephala* **21f**.  
 ——— immobilizing snails **164i**.  
 ——— screening sugar-beet for resistance to *Heterodera schachtii* **48p**.  
 ——— staining *Dirofilaria* spp. microfilariae **236b**.  
 ——— microfilariae in blood **247cc**, **247eq**.  
 ——— studying evolution of parasite & host **232a**.  
 ——— tagging *Necator americanus* larvae with P<sup>32</sup> **30o**.  
 ——— testing anthelmintics *in vitro* **114b**.  
 ——— molluscicides **80c**.  
 ——— nematocides **269h**.  
 ——— resistance of citrus to *Radopholus similis* **373a**.  
 Telogasterinae n.subf. **341**.  
 Teleolecithinae n.subf. **341**.  
 Teratocephalidae n.fam. **181a**.  
*Teratocephalus costatus* n.sp. **181a**.  
 — *crassidens* to *Euteratocephalus crassidens* n.comb. **181a**.  
 — *palustris* to *Euteratocephalus* n.g. **181a**.  
 — *tenuis* n.sp. **181a**.  
 Teratotrematinae n.subf. **341**.  
 Tergestiinae n.subf. **341**.  
 Tetracadiinae n.subf. **341**.  
*Tetracotyle lepomensis* n. sp. in *Lepomis* spp. **55c**.  
*Tetrathyridium* sp. in *Chalcides ocellatus* var. *polylepis* **87b**.  
 — *lacertae-viridis* in *Coelopeltis monspessulana* **87b**.  
*Tetrathyridium lacertae-viridis* in *Zamenis hippocrepis* **87b**.  
*Thelazia* in cattle, treatment **258b**.  
 — eye of man **80j**.  
 — *californiensis* in *Lepus californicus*, first record **247ee**.  
 — — *Odocoileus hemionus crooki* **247eb**.  
 — — in silver fox, first record **247ee**.  
 — — U.S.A., life-history & new hosts **247cu**.  
 — *sicki* to *Squamofilaria sicki* n.comb. **82g**.  
*Theletrum* Linton, 1910 emended **341**.  
*Therapon argenteus*, *Azygia pristipomai* in **147b**.  
*Thormia regiusi* var. *magna* n.var. **387c**.  
*Thylacis obesus*, *Zonorchis australiensis* n.sp. in **85b**.  
*Thysanosoma actinoides* in sheep in India **349b**.  
 Tobacco, eelworms & black shank in **142g**.  
 —, — *Fusarium* wilt in **54p**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* in **142i**.  
 —, — & black shank in **142j**.  
 —, spp. in **143d**.  
 —, *incognita* in **269m**, **298a**.  
 —, — var. *acrita* in **268i**, **298a**.  
 —, *Paratylenchus projectus* in **142x**, **143n**.  
 —, *Pratylenchus* sp. in **269m**.  
 —, *Tylenchorhynchus claytoni* in **142b**.  
 Tomato attracting *Meloidogyne hapla* **142r**.  
 —, *Meloidogyne* spp. in **269b**, **269e**, **286b**.  
 —, *hapla* in **228f**.  
 —, *incognita* in **142k**.  
 —, — var. *acrita* in **24e**, **24f**, **48s**, **293a**.  
 —, *javanica* & *Fusarium* wilt in **11a**.  
 —, technique for infecting with *Heterodera rostochiensis* **262g**.  
*Toxascaris leonina* in cat & dog, life-history, experimental **247bv**.  
 — — dog & rabbit, biology **69d**.  
 Toxicity of piperazine to man **255e**.  
 — promethazine hydrochloride to man **377c**.  
 — sodium antimony tartrate to man **205a**.  
 — tartar emetic to man **108e**.  
 — — —, reduction **242e**.  
*Toxocara canis* in dog, carvone **255g**.  
 — — — & fox & visceral larva migrans in man **106b**.  
 — — —, larval migration & development **52f**.  
 — — —, linalool **255g**.  
 — — —, piperazine adipate **320c**.  
 — — —, prenatal infection, experimental **107d**.  
 — — — in Spain, prenatal infection **58c**.  
 — — pig, causing haemorrhage **67b**.  
 — — & visceral larva migrans in pig **300h**.  
 — *mystax* in cat, gentianin **255f**.  
 — *paradoxura* n.sp. in *Paradoxurus minor exitus* **182c**.  
*Transversotrema laruei* n.sp. in *Lates calcarifer* in Philippines **247p**.  
*Travtrema* Pereira, 1929 for *Leptophyllum* Cohn, 1902 **39h**.  
 — *ovalis* n.comb. for *Leptophyllum ovalis* **39h**.  
 — *stenocotyle* n.comb. for *Leptophyllum stenocotyle* **39h**.  
 — *tamiensis* n.comb. for *Leptophyllum tamiensis* **39h**.  
 Travtreminae nom.nov. for Leptophyllinae **39h**.  
 Treatment, see also Anthelmintics, Nematicides (plant eelworms).



- Treatment; *Anafilaroides rostratus* 241c.  
 —, ancylostomiasis 101e.  
 —, *Aphelenchoides fragariae* 356a, 380a.  
 —, ascariasis 222k, 255x, 255y.  
 —, — & dysentery 255bh.  
 —, *Ascaridia* 166n.  
 —, — *dissimilis* 247eh.  
 —, *Bunostomum trigonocephalum* 166bd.  
 —, cestodes in dog 116a, 166bf, 385a.  
 —, dictyocauliasis 166k.  
 —, *Dictyocaulus* 65b.  
 —, diethylcarbamazine reactions 5k.  
 —, *Dirofilaria immitis* 123a, 240a.  
 —, *Echinococcus* 382n.  
 —, eelworms in bulbs 297a.  
 —, — ornamental plants 142d.  
 —, — plants 54s.  
 —, *Fasciola hepatica* 14c.  
 —, filariasis 300l.  
 —, helminthiasis & typhoid in man 255c.  
 —, helminths & dermatoses in man 255bk.  
 —, — in man 46u, 288a.  
 —, — — & animals 40a.  
 —, — poultry 35a.  
 —, — ruminants 258a.  
 —, *Hymenolepis* 46p.  
 —, — *nana* 93c.  
 —, lungworms in cattle 27b.  
 —, nematodes in cattle 355l.  
 —, — horse 166bc.  
 —, — pig 171e.  
 —, — sheep 267a.  
 —, *Neoascaris* 223m.  
 —, onchocerciasis 64q, 64r, 300r, 300t.  
 —, *Schistosoma japonicum* 222l.  
 —, schistosomiasis 103bg, 198b, 300s.  
 —, — *japonica* 222e.  
 —, *Stephanofilaria assamensis* & hump sore 34d.  
 —, *Strongyloides* 121b.  
 —, *Taenia saginata* 384a.  
 —, taeniasis 46o, 46bb.  
 —, *Thelazia* 258b.  
 —, trichinellosis 186c, 255bg.  
 —, trichuriasis 46g.  
 Tremarhynchinae n.subf. 341.  
 Trematoda, official index of rejected generic names 330.  
 —, — — — specific names 332.  
 —, — list of generic names 329.  
 —, — — — specific names 331.  
 Trematode diseases in animals 34c.  
 — larvae in Crustacea in Poland 180b.  
 — — — *Physa propinqua* 247dx.  
 — — — *Stagnicola palustris nuttalliana* 247dx.  
 — in liver of pig, carbon tetrachloride subcutaneously 223h.  
 — ova, technique for identifying 209b.  
 Trematodes in animals in India, new records 69a.  
 — — — Turkey 55o.  
 — — birds, adaptations to localization in cloaca 68c.  
 — — — in Britain, new records 126e.  
 — — — Poland, biocoenosis 180c.  
 — — *Corvus monedula* in Britain 126c.  
 — — *Didelphis marsupialis insularis* in Trinidad 245e.  
 — — duck in Bulgaria 358c.  
 Trematodes, fat metabolism 69g.  
 — in fish in China 182e, 182f.  
 — — — — Egypt, listed 242f.  
 — — — — Ghana 55a.  
 — — — — Japan, n.gg., n.spp. 149a.  
 — — frogs in Poland 180p.  
 —, technique for evaluating development *in vitro* 52e.  
*Trienophorus crassus* in *Cyclops vernalis* isolates 107b.  
 — *lucii* & *Drepanidotaenia lanceolata* in *Cyclops* spp., interspecific relationships 180m.  
 — — ova, effect of temperature on development & infectivity 180o.  
 — *nodulosus* in *Cyclops vernalis* isolates 107b.  
*Trichia pheolema*, intermediary for *Dicrocoelium dendriticum* 1c.  
*Trichinella* in hamster, biology 320a.  
 — — meat, technique for preserving sections 382f.  
 — — pig in Chile 93d.  
 — *spiralis* antigens 46a.  
 — — in bats, experimental 247cx.  
 — — — cat 247ek.  
 — — — dog 247ek.  
 — —, faecal transmission 247cs, 247ct.  
 — — in hamster, effect of hibernation 247cy.  
 — — larvae, amino-acid metabolism *in vitro* 30h.  
 — — —, enzymes present 247c.  
 — — in man & animals, historical account 30f.  
 — — mouse, amino-acid metabolism 30d.  
 — — —, transplantation 247cr.  
 — —, nucleic acids 247cq.  
 — — in rat, effect of cortisone on longevity of infection 127a.  
 — — — — — — — — serum glycoprotein 233a.  
 — — — — — — — —, time of moults 247dl.  
 — — — — — — — — transmitted by butchers' knives 9d.  
 Trichinellosis in animals, general account 166f.  
 — — man, intradermal tests 319b.  
 — — — in Russia 46z, 255j.  
 — — —, symptomatology 255m.  
 — — —, treatment 255bg.  
 — — Poland, epidemiology 319c.  
 — — rat, ACTH & cortisone 186c.  
*Trichocheenia cantonensis* n.g., n.sp. in *Manis pentadactyla aurita* 182d.  
 — *manisa* Kou, 1958 synonym of *Trichocheenia cantonensis* 245m.  
 — — n.sp. in *Manis pentadactyla aurita* 182d.  
 — *mucronata* n.sp. in *Manis pentadactyla* in India 245m.  
 — *papillosa* n.sp. in *Manis pentadactyla aurita* 182d.  
 Trichicheniinae n.subf. 245m.  
*Trichodorius christiei* killed by *Asparagus officinalis* juice 142ba.  
 — — in plants, new hosts 54t.  
 Trichonematidae revised 338.  
*Trichosoma cutaneum* to *Anatrighosoma cutaneum* n.comb. 147f.  
 Trichostrongyles in deer in Netherlands, new records 176.  
 Trichostrongylidiasis in sheep, inheritance of resistance 110a, 110b, 110c.  
 Trichostrongylids in cattle, effect of milk diet 81b.  
 Trichostrongylinae revised 176.

- Trichostrongylosis & eosinophilia in man 46h.  
*Trichostrongylus* in man, piperazine adipate 70b.  
 — spp. in pancreas of sheep, goat & camel in China 182g.  
 — — — rabbit, effect of stilboestrol 247cj.  
 — *andreevi* synonym of *Trichostrongylus capricola* 176.  
 — *axeii* in cattle, experimental 187c.  
 — — — —, haematology, experimental 247bw.  
 — — & *Ostertagia ostertagi* in cattle, effect of phenothiazine & type of pasture 187b.  
 — — in rabbit, anthelmintics tested 39bc.  
 — *colubriformis* & disease in sheep 273a.  
 — — in guinea-pig, susceptibility 247er.  
 — — — pig, experimental 187e.  
 — — — sheep, serum antibody & depression of egg production 47j.  
 — *longispicularis* in cattle in U.S.A. 55m.  
 — *retortaeformis* ova, effect of electrolytes on hatching 243b.  
 — — in rabbit, resistance mechanisms 300i.  
 Trichuriasis & epileptic fits in man 255b.  
 — in man, benzene 46bg.  
 — — in Russia, epidemiology 255v.  
 — — —, treatment 46g.  
*Trichuris* ova in faeces, technique for concentrating 58j.  
 — in pig in China 223q.  
 — *globulosa* in camel 34f.  
 — *ovis* in sheep, carbon tetrachloride subcutaneously 308b.  
 — *trichiura* in man, bethovenium chloride 247et.  
 — — —, dithiazanine 253c.  
 — — —, phthalofyne 5d.  
 — *vulpis* in dog, Viasept 172c.  
 — —, glycogen distribution 255bd.  
*Trifoliovariinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Trifolium* spp., *Meloidogyne incognita* var. *acrita* in 269c.  
 — *repens*, *Meloidogyne* spp. in 269c.  
*Trigonotrematinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Trilobus husmani* n.sp. 257a.  
 Trinidad, *Aphelenchoides cocophilus* & red ring 294a.  
 —, trematodes in *Didelphis marsupialis insularis* 245e.  
*Triplonchium bulgaricum* n.sp. 181a.  
*Tropicorbis*, nomenclature 57e.  
 — *chilensis*, intermediary for *Schistosoma mansoni* 14a.  
 — *havanensis* to *Taphius* 57f.  
 — *philippianus*, *Schistosoma mansoni* in 247ev.  
*Tripidonotus piscator*, *Atrophecaecum indicum* n.sp. in 69a.  
 — —, *Ommatobrepheus megacetabulus* n.sp. in 69a.  
 — —, *Singhiatrema hyderabadensis* n.sp. in 69a.  
 — —, — *longifurca* n.sp. in 69a.  
 — —, *Xenopharynx heterovitellatus* n.sp. in 69a.  
*Tubangorchinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Tubanguinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Turdus* spp., *Eufilaria delicata* n.sp. in 69f.  
 — *ericetorum ericetorum*, *Anomotaenia verulamii* n.sp. in 245f.  
 — *merula*, *Macyella turkensis* n.sp. in 55o.  
 — *migratorius*, *Dilepis undula* in 247ea.  
 — —, *Hymenolepis turdi* n.sp. in 164f.  
 — *pilaris*, *Syngamus parvus* in 52d.  
*Turdus viscivorus*, *Ornithofilaria bohmi* n.sp. in 69f.  
*Turgida turgida* in laboratory animals, life-history 57c.  
 Turkey, helminths in man 80d.  
 —, trematodes in animals 55o.  
 Turkeys, see also Poultry.  
 —, *Ascaridia dissimilis* in 247eh.  
 —, *Heterakis* & blackhead in 247bu.  
 —, — *gallinae* & blackhead in 355c.  
 —, piperazine 247eh.  
*Turtur chalcospilos*, *Ascometra turturi* n.sp. in 346a.  
 Tylenchida, evolution & phylogeny 174a.  
*Tylencholaimellus mariannae* n.sp. 181a.  
*Tylencholaimus brevicaudatus*, location of lectotype 48j.  
*Tylenchorhynchus* in plants 387b.  
 — *claytoni* in tobacco, Dorlone 142b.  
 — *husingi* n.sp. 387c.  
 — *martini*, effect of soil moisture 274c.  
 — —, technique for collecting 135h.  
*Tylenchulus semi-penetrans* in citrus, 1,2 dibromo-3-chloropropane 269l.  
 — —, control by Mylone 85W 143p.  
 — —, life-history 262d.  
 — — in *Poncirus trifoliata* & *Citrus* 142n.  
*Tylenchus baloghi* n.sp. 181a.  
 — *paragrica* n.sp. 387c.  
 — *valkanovi* n.sp. 181a.  
 — (*Filenchus*) *valkanovi* n.sp. 181a.  
 — (*Tylenchus*) *baloghi* n.sp. 181a.  
*Tyloodelphis excavata metacercariae* in *Rana esculenta esculenta* in Germany 202a.  
 Uganda, see also Africa, East Africa.  
 —, *Biomphalaria sudanica tanganyikana* 43b.  
 —, *Lymnaea exserta* 43b.  
 —, *Oesophagostomum stephanostomum* 64f.  
 —, *onchocerciasis* 230l, 300p.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* 230a, 230b, 230p, 230q.  
 —, *Simulium* spp. 230l.  
*Ularofilaria* to *Splendidofilariinae* 82g.  
*Uncinaria stenocephala* in dog, irradiated larvae conferring immunity 311d.  
 — — —, pathology 217a.  
*Unicaecinae* nom.emend. for *Unicaecuminae* Mehra, 1934 341.  
*Uniserialis gippyensis* n.g., n.sp. in *Anas platyrhynchos* 247h.  
 U.S.A., *Aspiculuris* n.sp. (unnamed) 247cm.  
 — — —, cestodes in mammals 247j.  
 — — —, *Cooperia mcmasteri* 247ef.  
 — — —, — *spatulata* 39m.  
 — — —, *Digenea* 274e.  
 — — —, *Digenea* in fresh-water fish 112a.  
 — — —, *Dracunculus insignis* 7b.  
 — — —, eelworms in bent grass 378a.  
 — — —, — red clover 355j.  
 — — —, — strawberry 54b, 142e.  
 — — —, — white clover 355a.  
 — — —, *Haemonchus* 187d.  
 — — —, helminths in cattle 35d, 228a, 247ce.  
 — — —, — fowl 272a.  
 — — —, — fresh-water fish 247co.  
 — — —, — raccoon 247ej.  
 — — —, *Heterodera schachtii* 54k.



- U.S.A., *Ligula* 128h.  
 ———, *Meloidogyne* spp. 142bb.  
 ———, ——— *incognita* 143j.  
 ———, ——— var. *acrita* 143j.  
 ———, nematodes in cattle 168f.  
 ———, ——— pig 247bq.  
 ———, *Oesophagostomum radiatum* 66a.  
 ———, *Ostertagia lyrata* 55m.  
 ———, oxyurids 247m.  
 ———, *Paragonimus kellicotti* 128g.  
 ———, *Pratylenchus scribneri* 143o.  
 ———, schistosome dermatitis 39i, 247w.  
 ———, strigeid metacercariae 39x.  
 ———, *Thelazia californiensis* 247cu.  
 ———, *Trichostrongylus longispicularis* 55m.  
*Upupa epops*, *Neyraia parva* n.sp. in 107i.  
*Uromastix acanthotetra*, *Oochoristica darensis* var. *elassolecithogenes* n.var. in 86a.  
 Urorchinae n.subf. 341.  
 Urorogmina n.subf. 341.  
 Urotocinae n.subf. 341.  
*Urotocus tholonetensis* in *Corvus monedula* in Britain, first record 126c.  
*Uvulifer stunkardi* redescribed & synonymy 282d.  
  
*Vanellus vanellus*, *Prosthorrhynchus gracilis* n.sp. in 337.  
 Vasotrematinae n.subf. 341.  
 Velariocephalinae n.subf. 245n.  
*Velariocephalus trilokiae* n.g., n.sp. in *Rana cyanophlyctis* in India 245n.  
 Venezuela, cestodes in animals 370a.  
 —, Digenea 134a.  
 —, *Hymenolepis diminuta* 287d.  
 —, *Schistosoma mansoni* 300y.  
*Ventelia obesa* n.g., n.sp. in *Veturius cephalotes* 57d.  
 Vertebrates, Digenea of 341.  
*Vespertilio murinus*, *Plagiorchis symmetrica* n.sp. in 339.  
*Vesperugidendriinae* n.subf. 341.  
*Veturius cephalotes*, *Ventelia obesa* n.g., n.sp. in 57d.  
*Vigisolepis barbascolex* to *Vigisolepis spinulosa* var. *barbascolex* 71d.  
*Vigna sinensis*, *Meloidogyne javanica* & *Fusarium wilt* in 142u.  
 Vine, eelworms in 143t.  
 —, *Xiphinema index* transmitting fan-leaf virus in 268f.  
 —, — & virus disease in 142q.  
*Vitrina pellucida*, intermediary for *Anomotaenia subterranea* 305a.  
*Vivipara* spp., 1st intermediary for *Paracoenogonimus viviparae* 207i.  
*Vogeloides ramanujacharii* n.sp. in cat in India 34a.  
*Vulpes alopec*, *Euparadistomum buckleyi* n.sp. in 245k.  
 — *fulva*, *Hasstilesia* sp. in 247dr.  
  
 Walliniinae n.subf. 341.  
 Walnut, *Pratylenchus penetrans* in 18a.  
*Wardius zibethicus* miracidium, development & morphology 39q.  
 Waretrematidae emended 341.  
 Waretrematinae n.subf. 341.  
 West Africa, see also Africa, specific territories.  
 —, onchocerciasis 43d.  
 —, *Simulium damnosum* 43d.  
 —, Indies, see specific territories.  
 Wheat, *Anguina tritici* in 48d.  
 —, eelworms & earcockle in 118a.  
 —, *Paraphelenchus tritici* n.sp. in 71a.  
*Wuchereria* spp. & tropical eosinophilia in man 230n, 300n.  
 — *bancrofti* in *Culex fatigans* in India, seasonal variations 236c.  
 — — *piapiens pallens*, effect of temperature on development 314b.  
 — — intermediaries in New Guinea 302a.  
 — — in man in Australia 252b.  
 — — — Central Africa 219a.  
 — — —, effect of adrenal cortical inhibitor on periodicity 135b.  
 — — — — heparin on circulating microfilariae 197a.  
 — — — — in India, periodicity 26a.  
 — — — —, survey 236e, 236f.  
 — — — — Indonesia 80a.  
 — — — — Madagascar 390c.  
 — — — — Malaya 132b.  
 — — microfilaria in eye of man 222c.  
 — — —, mechanism of periodicity 222h.  
 — — transmitted by *Aedes vigilax* in New Caledonia 64z.  
 — — var. *vauceli* in man in Madagascar 390c.  
 — — *malayi* in cat, experimental transmission 64y.  
 — — intermediaries, control 9g.  
 — — in man & animals, cross transmission & intermediaries 64o.  
 — — — — in Malaya, control 85g.  
 — — — —, diethylcarbamazine 9f.  
 — — — —, occurrence of two forms 300v.  
 — — transmitted by *Anopheles hyrcanus* var. *sinensis* races 222f.  
 — *pahangi* in animals in Malaya 85g.  
 — *patei* n.sp. in carnivores in Kenya 126g.  
  
*Xenopharynx biliphaga* to *Bhaleropharynx biliphaga* n.comb. 339.  
 — *heterovitellatus* n.sp. in *Tropidonotus piscator* 69a.  
 — *piscator* to *Bhaleropharynx* n.g. 339.  
 — *pyriformis* n.sp. in *Ptyas mucosus* 69a.  
 — *solus* of Khalil, 1923 synonym of *Bhaleropharynx piscator* 339.  
*Xiphinema* sp. in Brazil 286b.  
 — spp. in French West Africa 48h.  
 — — on peach 228g.  
 — — in strawberry, pathology 142w.  
 — *americanum*, location of neotype 48j.  
 — *ebriense* n.sp. 48h.  
 — *hallei* n.sp. 48h.  
 — *index* transmitting fan-leaf virus in vine 268f.  
 — — & virus disease in vine 142q.  
 — *paraelongatus* n.sp. 257a.  
 — *parasetariae* n.sp. 48h.  
 — *setariae* n.sp. 48h.  
 — *yapoense* n.sp. 48h.  
 Xystretinae n.subf. 341.

# INDEX OF SUBJECTS

Yak, coenuriasis in **166t**.  
 Yugoslavia, fascioliasis & rickettsiosis **307a**.  
 —, helminths in cattle **307c**.  
 —, — — domestic animals **307e**.  
 —, *Marshallagia marshalli* **307g**.  
 —, nematodes in sheep **307g**.  
 —, *Ostertagia occidentalis* **307g**.

*Zalophotrema hepaticum* in *Zalophus californianus* **99a**.  
*Zalophus californianus*, *Heterophyes heterophyes* in **99a**.

*Zalophus californianus*, *Schistosoma haematobium* in **99a**.  
 — —, — *mansoni* in **99a**.  
 — —, *Zalophotrema hepaticum* in **99a**.  
*Zamenis hippocrepis*, intermediary for cestodes of cat **86b**.  
 — —, *Tetrathryridium lacertae-viridis* in **87b**.  
 Zebu, see also Ruminants.  
 —, *Bothriophoron bothriophoron* in **82f**.  
 —, cysticerciasis in **166g**.  
*Zonorchis australiensis* n.sp. in *Thylacis obesulus* **85b**.  
*Zygoribatula frisiae*, intermediary for *Momiezia benedeni* **165m**.



# INDEX OF TAXONOMY

(The reference is to the serial number, not to the page.)

## MONOGENEA

- Anchorophoridae* n.fam. Bikhovski & Nagibina, 1958 **182a**.  
*Anchorophorus sinensis* n.g., n.sp. Bikhovski & Nagibina, 1958 **182a**.  
*arelisi* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Megaloncus* n.g.) **277a**.  
*australis* n.sp. Manter & Walling, 1958 (*Eury-sorchis* n.g.) **55j**.  
*Axine* (*Axinoides*) *sebastisci* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*Benedeniella congeri* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*Bifurcophaptor giganticus* n.sp. Jain, 1958 **247f**.  
*Bifurcophaptor indicus* n.g., n.sp. Jain, 1958 **247f**.  
*congeri* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Benedeniella* n.g.) **277a**.  
*Dactylogyrus extensus*, synonymy **207a**.  
*Daitreosoma parva* n.sp. Laird, 1958 **107e**.  
*Diplectanum melanesiensis* n.sp. Laird, 1958 **21c**.  
*ditrematis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Murraytrematoides* n.g.) **277a**.  
*epinepheli* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Pseudorhabdosynochus* n.g.) **277a**.  
*Eurysorchis australis* n.g., n.sp. Manter & Walling, 1958 **55j**.  
*Geneticoenteron lateolabracis* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*giganticus* n.sp. Jain, 1958 (*Bifurcophaptor*) **247f**.  
*gimpo* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Microcotyle*) **277a**.  
*hoplognathi* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Metabenedeniella* n.g.) **277a**.  
*indicus* n.sp. Jain, 1958 (*Bifurcophaptor* n.g.) **247f**.  
*lateolabracis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Geneticoenteron* n.g.) **277a**.  
*lateolabracis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Microncotrema* n.g.) **277a**.  
*laymani* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Squalonchocotyle*) **277a**.  
*Mazocraeoides olentangiensis* n.sp. Sroufe, 1958 **247ez**.  
*Megaloncus arelisi* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*melanesiensis* n.sp. Laird, 1958 (*Diplectanum*) **21c**.  
*Metabenedeniella hoplognathi* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*Microcotyle gimpo* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*Microcotyle sebastisci* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*Microncotrema lateolabracis* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*Murraytrematoides ditrematis* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*olentangiensis* n.sp. Sroufe, 1958 (*Mazocraeoides*) **247ez**.  
*Osphyobothrus parapercis* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*paralichthydis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Pseudamphibdella* n.g.) **277a**.  
*parapercis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Osphyobothrus* n.g.) **277a**.  
*parva* n.sp. Laird, 1958 (*Daitreosoma*) **107e**.  
*Prosomicrocotyla chiri* n.comb. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*Pseudamphibdella paralichthydis* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*Pseudomicrobothrium spari* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*Pseudomurraytremata spari* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*Pseudorhabdosynochus epinepheli* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.  
*sebastisci* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Axine* (*Axinoides*)) **277a**.  
*sebastisci* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Microcotyle*) **277a**.  
*sinensis* n.sp. Bikhovski & Nagibina, 1958 (*Anchorophorus* n.g.) **182a**.  
*spari* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Pseudomicrobothrium* n.g.) **277a**.  
*spari* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Pseudomurraytremata* n.g.) **277a**.  
*Squalonchocotyle laymani* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **277a**.

## DIGENEA

- Acanthatrium sogandaresi* n.sp. Coil & Kuntz, 1958 **55o**.  
*Acanthostomum bagri* n.sp. Thomas, 1958 **55b**.  
*Accacadiinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Aephiidiogenes senegalensis* n.sp. Dollfus & Capron, 1958 **97d**.  
*Aerobiotrema muraenesocis* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **149a**.  
*Aerobiotrematidae* n.fam. Yamaguti, 1958 **149a**.  
*Afrobilharzia* n.g. leRoux, 1958 **64g**.  
*Allocreadiata* n.subordo Skryabin, Petrov & Koval in Skryabin, 1958 **340**.  
*Allocreadiidae* emended **180s**.  
*Allocreadium kamalai* n.sp. Gupta, 1958 **32d**.  
*Allocreadium mehrai* n.sp. Gupta, 1958 **32d**.  
*Alloglyptinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Allogomtiotrema* nom.nov. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Allogomtiotrematinae* nom.nov. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Allopetasiger* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Allotomachicola* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Amolinae* nom.nov. Skryabin & Gushanskaya in Skryabin, 1958 **339**.  
*Amphiorchiinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Anchitreminatae* nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.

- Ancyclocoeliinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Anenterotrematidae n.fam. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Angiodictyinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*anguillae* n.sp. Long & Wai, 1958 (*Phyllodistomum* (*Phyllodistomum*)) **182e**.  
 Anisocladinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Anoktostomatinae nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*anteroporum* n.sp. Margolis, 1958 (*Lecithophyllum*) **218e**.  
 Antorchinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Aphallinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Aphanhysteridae n.fam. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Apharyngogyliaucheninae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Apocreadiidae n.fam. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Apopharynginae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Aporocotyle spinosicanalis* n.sp. Williams, 1958 **195b**.  
 Aptorchinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Arnola infirmus* n.comb. Skryabin & Gushanskaya in Skryabin, 1958 **339**.  
 Arnolinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Ascocotyle*, taxonomy **147g**.  
 Ascocotylinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*asiaticus* n.sp. Belous in Skryabin, 1958 (*Macroderoides*) **339**.  
*aspinosa* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Neoganada*) **69a**.  
*Astiotrema* revised **126b**.  
*Astiotrema geomydia* n.sp. Siddiqui, 1958 **69b**.  
*asymmetricum* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Haplocaecum* n.g.) **69a**.  
 Atalostrophinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Athesmiini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Atrophecaecum indicum* n.sp. Simha, 1958 **69a**.  
*Auridistomum pellucida* n.sp. Coil & Kuntz, 1958 **55o**.  
*australiensis* n.sp. Sandars, 1958 (*Zonorchis*) **85b**.  
*Azygia*, synonymy **147b**.  
 Baccigerinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*bagri* n.sp. Thomas, 1958 (*Acanthostomum*) **55b**.  
*bai* n.sp. Long & Wai, 1958 (*Phyllodistomum* (*Catoptroides*)) **182e**.  
 Balfourinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Basantisiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*bennetti* n.sp. Hopkins & Sparks, 1958 (*Bucephaloides*) **247g**.  
*Bhaleropharynx* n.g. Skryabin & Antipin in Skryabin, 1958 **339**.  
*Bhaleropharynx biliphaga* n.comb. Skryabin & Antipin in Skryabin, 1958 **339**.  
*bi-ellipticum* n.sp. Dubois, 1958 (*Posthodiplostomum*) **211a**.  
 Biovariinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Biovarium lateolabracis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **149a**.  
*Bivittobilharzia nairi* n.comb. leRoux, 1958 **64g**.  
*Bothriophoron* validated **82f**.  
*Brachonchulus* n.g. Andr ssy, 1958 **189a**.  
*Brachycoelium elongatum* n.sp. Cheng, 1958 **7a**.  
 Brachydistomini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Brachydistomum olssoni* n.comb. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Brachylaemus tisa* n.sp. Chatterji, 1958 **32b**.  
 Brachylecithini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Brachylecithum* for *Olssoniella* spp. **341**.  
 Brahmaputrotrematidae n.fam. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Braunotrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*brevipharynx* n.sp. Dotsenko in Skryabin, 1958 (*Plagiorchis* (*Plagiorchis*)) **339**.  
 Brodeniini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Bucephaloides bennetti* n.sp. Hopkins & Sparks, 1958 **247g**.  
*Bucephalopsis karvei*, synonymy **32f**.  
*buckleyi* n.sp. Singh, 1958 (*Euparadistomum*) **245k**.  
*bulgarica* n.sp. Vasilev, 1958 (*Echinodoliffusia*) **358b**.  
 Caecincolinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*canchei* n.sp. Biguet, Deblock & Capron, 1958 (*Microphallus*) **191b**.  
*carassii* n.sp. Long & Wai, 1958 (*Phyllodistomum* (*Catoptroides*)) **182e**.  
 Cardicolinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Carettacolinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Carneophallus turgidus* n.sp. Leigh, 1958 **39g**.  
 Castroiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*centrarchi* n.subsp. Hoffman, 1958 (*Posthodiplostomum minimum*) **30b**.  
 Cephalophallinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Cetiosaccinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Ceylonocotyle dawesi* n.sp. Gupta, 1958 **282a**.  
 Ceylonocotylini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*chamaeleonis* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Mehraorchis*) **69a**.  
*chilkai* n.sp. Chatterji, 1958 (*Psilostomum*) **32c**.  
 Cladorchini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Cloacitrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Cobbonchus* n.g. Andr ssy, 1958 **189a**.  
 Coitocaeinae emended **180s**.  
*Coitocacum*, synonymy **180s**.  
 Colocyncytotrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Controrchini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Cortrematidae n.fam. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Cotylurus strigeoides* n.sp. Dubois, 1958 **211b**.  
 Crepidostominae nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Crepidostomum farionis*, synonymy **180s**.  
*Crepidostomum metoecus*, synonymy **180s**.  
*Crepidostomum simile* n.comb. S lusarski, 1958 **180s**.  
*cryptocentri* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Opegaster*) **149a**.  
 Cryptotropinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Cyclocoelum titiri* n.sp. Chatterji, 1958 **247em**.  
 Cylindrorchiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Dadayiinae nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Dadaytrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*davisi* n.sp. Wales, 1958 (*Sanguinicola*) **19a**.  
*dawesi* n.sp. Gupta, 1958 (*Ceylonocotyle*) **282a**.  
*debuni* n.sp. Biguet, Deblock & Capron, 1958 (*Microphallus*) **191b**.  
 Dendrobilharziinae nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Denticaudinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Deontacyclicinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Dermadenidae n.fam. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Dermatemytrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
 Deropristidae n.fam. Skryabin, 1958 **340**.  
 Desmogoniinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*diana* n.sp. Belous in Skryabin, 1958 (*Glypt-helminis*) **339**.



- Diaschistorchinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Diassiellinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Dicrocoeliini* n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Dicrogaster fastigatus* n.sp. Thatcher & Sparks, 1958 **247fa**.  
*Dicrogasterinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Dictyanginae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Dictysarca* emended **341**.  
*Didymozoinae* nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Dihemistephanus*, systematic position **247dp**.  
*Diplopharyngotrema lateolabracis* n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **149a**.  
*Diplopharyngotrematinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **149a**.  
*Diploproctodaeum* La Rue, 1926, synonymy **247en**.  
*Diploproctodaeum holocentri* n.comb. Sogandares-Bernal & Hutton, 1958 **247en**.  
*Diploproctodaeum plicatum* n.comb. Sogandares-Bernal & Hutton, 1958 **247en**.  
*Diploproctodaeum tetraodontis* n.comb. Sogandares-Bernal & Hutton, 1958 **247en**.  
*Diplostomum sterna* n.sp. Gupta, 1958 **282d**.  
*Dissosaccinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Dolichoenterinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*dollfusi* n.sp. Dubois, 1958 (*Neodiplostomum*) **211a**.  
*dollfusi* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Prosthodendrium*) **69a**.  
*Dollfusinus frontalis* n.g., n.sp. Biocca & Ferretti, 1958 **88a**.  
*Echinodollfusius bulgarica* n.sp. Vasilev, 1958 **358b**.  
*Echinostephillinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Echinuscodendriinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*elongatum* n.sp. Cheng, 1958 (*Brachycoelium*) **7a**.  
*Emoleptalea proteropora* n.sp. Thomas, 1958 **55a**.  
*Encyclometra* reviewed **126k**.  
*Encyclometrinae* nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Enenterinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Euclinostominae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Eucotylinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Euparadistominae* n.subf. Buckley & Yeh, 1958 **126h**.  
*Euparadistomini* n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Euparadistomum buckleyi* n.sp. Singh, 1958 **245k**.  
*Euparadistomum heischii* n.sp. Buckley & Yeh, 1958 **126h**.  
*Eurobilharzia* n.g. leRoux, 1958 **64g**.  
*Euryhelminthinae* nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Eurytrematini* n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Excoitocaecum* n.g. Ślusarski, 1958 **180s**.  
*Excoitocaecum proavatum* n.comb. Ślusarski, 1958 **180s**.  
*Excoitocaecum skryabinii* n.comb. Ślusarski, 1958 **180s**.  
*Excoitocaecum testiobliquum* n.comb. Ślusarski, 1958 **180s**.  
*Excoitocaecum wiśniewskii* n.sp. Ślusarski, 1958 **180s**.  
*Exorchocoelium indicum* n.g., n.sp. Thapar, 1958 **32a**.  
*fastigatus* n.sp. Thatcher & Sparks, 1958 (*Dicrogaster*) **247fa**.  
*Folliorchinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*frontalis* n.sp. Biocca & Ferretti, 1958 (*Dollfusinus* n.g.) **88a**.  
*Ganeoninae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Genitocotylinae* n.subf. Skryabin & Petrov in Skryabin, 1958 **340**.  
*geomydia* n.sp. Siddiqui, 1958 (*Astiotrema*) **69b**.  
*ghanense* n.sp. Thomas, 1958 (*Phyllodistomum*) **55a**.  
*Gigantatrium* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Gigantobilharziinae* nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*gippyensis* n.sp. Beverley-Burton, 1958 (*Uniserialis* n.g.) **247h**.  
*Glomericerinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Glomeritrematinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Glossidioides* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Glyptamphistoma* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Glypthelmins diana* n.sp. Belous in Skryabin, 1958 **339**.  
*Granonchulus* n.g. Andrassy, 1958 **189a**.  
*Gyliaucheninae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Gynaecotyla* validated **55i**.  
*Gynaecotyla riggini* n.sp. Dery, 1958 **39j**.  
*Hadwenius*, synonymy **341**.  
*Haematoloechinae* nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Haematotrephus* (*Haematotrephus*) *lobivanelli* n.sp. Gupta, 1958 **282c**.  
*hapalogenyos* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Pseudosiphoderoides* n.g.) **149a**.  
*Hapalorhynchinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Haplocaecum asymmetricum* n.g., n.sp. Simha, 1958 **69a**.  
*heischii* n.sp. Buckley & Yeh, 1958 (*Euparadistomum*) **126h**.  
*Hemipera*, synonymy **341**.  
*Hemiperinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Hemiurus* emended **180s**.  
*Hemiurus lühei*, synonymy **180s**.  
*Hemiurus* (*Neohemiurus*) *raabei* n.subg., n.sp. Ślusarski, 1958 **180s**.  
*hepaticum* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Hepatohaemotrema* n.g.) **69a**.  
*Hepatohaemotrema hepaticum* n.g., n.sp. Simha, 1958 **69a**.  
*Heterorchis protopteri* n.sp. Thomas, 1958 **55b**.  
*heterovitellatus* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Xenopharynx*) **69a**.  
*Hexangiinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Hurleytrematinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*hyderabadensis* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Singhiatrema*) **69a**.  
*Hypohepaticolinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Hysteroleicithinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*ifranensis* n.sp. Dollfus, 1958 (*Pleurogenoides*) **87e**.  
*Ignaviinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*imanensis* n.sp. Skryabin & Koval in Skryabin, 1958 (*Plagioporus* (*Plagioporus*)) **340**.  
*indicum* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Atrophecaecum*) **69a**.  
*indicum* n.sp. Thapar, 1958 (*Exorchocoelium* n.g.) **32a**.  
*inglei* n.sp. Hutton & Sogandares-Bernal, 1958 (*Phagicola*) **247ew**.  
*interruptum* n.sp. Sparks & Thatcher, 1958 (*Stephanostomum*) **164d**.  
*intestinalis* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Paradistomoides*) **69a**.



- Intuscirrinae n.subf. Skryabin & Gushanskaya in Skryabin, 1958 **339**.
- Ithyoclinostominae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Ityogoniminae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- japonicum* n.subsp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Proso-rhynchus crucibulum*) **149a**.
- Johnsonitrema* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Johnsonitrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Judonchulus* n.g. Andrassy, 1958 **189a**.
- kamalai* n.sp. Gupta, 1958 (*Allocreadium*) **32d**.
- klamathensis* n.sp. Wales, 1958 (*Sanguinicola*) **19a**.
- Labriferinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- lanceolatus* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Paradistomoides*) **69a**.
- Lankatrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Larelimintha polyorchis* n.g., n.sp. Lautenschlager & Cheng, 1958 **299g**.
- Lareliminthinae n.subf. Lautenschlager & Cheng, 1958 **299g**.
- laruei* n.sp. Velasquez, 1958 (*Transversotrema*) **247p**.
- Lasiotocinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- lateolabracis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Biovarium*) **149a**.
- lateolabracis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Diplopharyngotrema* n.g.) **149a**.
- lateolabracis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Opecoelus*) **149a**.
- Laterotrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- leanderi* n.sp. Farooqi, 1958 (*Orchipedum*) **315c**.
- Lecithodendrium* (*Lecithodendrium*) *minutum* n.sp. Gupta & Bhardwaj, 1958 **282b**.
- Lecithodesminae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Lecithophyllum anteroporum* n.sp. Margolis, 1958 **218e**.
- Lecithophyllum intermedius* n.comb. Margolis, 1958 **218e**.
- Leiptertrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Lepidapedinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- lepomensis* n.sp. Bogitsh, 1958 (*Tetracotyle*) **55c**.
- Leptophyllidae n.fam. Banks, 1958 **228c**.
- Leucochloridiomorphinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Leurodera* emended **341**.
- Levinseniella* reviewed **191d**.
- Levinseniella tridigitata* n.sp. Deblock, Capron & Biguet, 1958 **191d**.
- Limatulinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Lissolomatinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- lobivanelli* n.sp. Gupta, 1958 (*Haematotremphus* (*Haematotremphus*)) **282c**.
- Loefgreninae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- longifurca* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Singhiatrema*) **69a**.
- Lutztreminae n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Lyperosomini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- macacae* n.sp. Premvati, 1958 (*Primatotrema* n.g.) **247ey**.
- Macravestibulinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Macroderinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Macroderoides asiaticus* n.sp. Belous in Skryabin, 1958 **339**.
- Macroorchinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Macroorchitrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Macyella turkensis* n.sp. Coil & Kuntz, 1958 **55o**.
- magnioris* n.sp. Gupta & Bhardwaj, 1958 (*Paralecithodendrium*) **282b**.
- Manteriella* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Maritreminoides raminellae* n.sp. Dery, 1958 **55i**.
- marrocanum* nom.nov. Dollfus, 1958 (*Prothodendrium*) **87c**.
- Massoprostatinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Maxbrauniinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- megacetabulus* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Ommatobrepheus*) **69a**.
- Megalogoniinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- mehrai* n.sp. Gupta, 1958 (*Allocreadium*) **32d**.
- Mehraorchis chamaeleonis* n.sp. Simha, 1958 **69a**.
- Mesocoelium monas* n.comb. Freitas, 1958 **286c**.
- Mesolecitha* emended **341**.
- Metacetabulinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Metadeninae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Metaleptophallus* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Michonchus* n.g. Andrassy, 1958 **189a**.
- Microphallidae reviewed **191b**.
- Microphallus arenaria* n.comb. Biguet, Deblock & Capron, 1958 **191b**.
- Microphallus canchei* n.sp. Biguet, Deblock & Capron, 1958 **191b**.
- Microphallus debuni* n.sp. Biguet, Deblock & Capron, 1958 **191b**.
- Microphallus muellhaupti* n.comb. Biguet, Deblock & Capron, 1958 **191b**.
- Microphallus pseudogonotylus* n.comb. Biguet, Deblock & Capron, 1958 **191b**.
- Microphallus trilobatus* n.comb. Biguet, Deblock & Capron, 1958 **191b**.
- Microorchinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- minimum* n.subsp. Hoffman, 1958 (*Posthodiplostomum minimum*) **30b**.
- minutum* n.sp. Gupta & Bhardwaj, 1958 (*Lecithodendrium* (*Lecithodendrium*)) **282b**.
- mirabilis* n.sp. Grabda, 1958 (*Prosotocus*) **180r**.
- Moedlingeria* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Monascinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Monodorchitrematinae nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- monorchis* n.sp. Dollfus & Capron, 1958 (*Renicola*) **82e**.
- mordovii* n.sp. Shalidin in Skryabin, 1958 (*Plagiorchis* (*Plagiorchis*)) **339**.
- Moreauiidae n.fam. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- muraenesocis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Aerobiotrema* n.g.) **149a**.
- Myzotinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- natricis* n.sp. Dubois, 1958 (*Prosostephanus*) **211a**.
- Natrioderinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- nedbailovi* n.sp. Sadovskaya in Skryabin, 1958 (*Plagiorchis* (*Multiglandularis*)) **339**.
- Neidhartiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Neocanthoparyphium* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Neodiplostomum dollfusi* n.sp. Dubois, 1958 **211a**.
- Neodiplostomum rousseloti* n.sp. Dubois, 1958 **211a**.
- Neodiplostrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Neoganada aspinosa* n.sp. Simha, 1958 **69a**.
- Neoglyphis* emended **341**.
- neohemimerus* n.subg. Ślusarski, 1958 (*Hemimerus*) **180s**.
- Neonotoporus carangis* n.comb. Skryabin & Petrov in Skryabin, 1958 **340**.
- Neopecoelina*, synonymy **341**.
- Neoprosorhynchinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.

- Neospirorchiiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Novemtestiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Octangioideinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Octotestiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Odhneriellinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Oistosominae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Olveriini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Ommatobrephus lobatum*, synonymy 69a.  
*Ommatobrephus megacetabulus* n.sp. Simha, 1958 69a.  
*Opecoelus lateolabracis* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 149a.  
*Opecoelus pagrosomi* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 149a.  
*Opecoelus sebastisci* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 149a.  
*Opegaster cryptocentri* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 149a.  
 Opepherotrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Opisthioglyphe endoloba* validated 82c.  
 Opisthognoporiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Opisthometrinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Opisthorchiiformes n.ordo Caballero & Diaz-Ungria, 1958 134a.  
*Opisthorchis parasituri* n.sp. Long & Lee, 1958 182f.  
*Orchipedium leanderi* n.sp. Farooqi, 1958 315c.  
 Orientocreadiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Orientocreadium*, synonymy 341.  
 Orophocotylinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Orthosplanchninae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*ovatum* n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Prosthodendrium*) 69a.  
*ovoidalis* n.sp. Mamaev in Skryabin, 1958 (*Plagiorchis* (*Multiglandularis*)) 339.  
 Pachypsolidae n.fam. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*pagrosomi* n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Opecoelus*) 149a.  
 Panopistinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Parabascinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Paradistomoides intestinalis* n.sp. Simha, 1958 69a.  
*Paradistomoides lanceolatus* n.sp. Simha, 1958 69a.  
*Paradistomoides spatulatus* n.sp. Simha, 1958 69a.  
*Paralecithodendrium magnioris* n.sp. Gupta & Bhardwaj, 1958 282b.  
 Paramphistomini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Paramphistomoides* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Parantorchiiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*parasituri* n.sp. Long & Lee, 1958 (*Opisthorchis*) 182f.  
*Parastrigea slovacica* n.sp. Ryšavý, 1958 305c.  
 Paronatremaninae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Parorchiiinae nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Parorchis*, revision 247s.  
 Parvatrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*pellucida* n.sp. Coil & Kuntz, 1958 (*Auridistomum*) 55o.  
 Pelmatostominae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Pentagramminae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Phagicola*, taxonomy 147g.  
*Phagicola inglei* n.sp. Hutton & Sogandares-Bernal, 1958 247ew.  
 Pholeterinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Phyllodistominae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Phyllodistomum folium*, synonymy 180s.  
*Phyllodistomum ghanense* n.sp. Thomas, 1958 55a.  
*Phyllodistomum macrocotyle*, synonymy 180s.  
*Phyllodistomum sinense*, synonymy 182e.  
*Phyllodistomum symmetrorchis* n.sp. Thomas, 1958 55a.  
*Phyllodistomum* (*Catoptroides*) *bai* n.sp. Long & Wai, 1958 182e.  
*Phyllodistomum* (*Catoptroides*) *carassii* n.sp. Long & Wai, 1958 182e.  
*Phyllodistomum* (*Phyllodistomum*) *anguillae* n.sp. Long & Wai, 1958 182e.  
*Phyllodistomum* (*Phyllodistomum*) *sinipercae* n.sp. Long & Wai, 1958 182e.  
*piclaumoreli* n.sp. Dollfus & Capron, 1958 (*Pygidiopsis*) 97c.  
 Piriiforminae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Plagioporus stefanski* n.sp. Ślusarski, 1958 180s.  
*Plagioporus* (*Plagioporus*) *imanensis* n.sp. Skryabin & Koval in Skryabin, 1958 340.  
*Plagioporus* (*Plagioporus*) *triangulogenitalis* n.sp. Skryabin & Koval in Skryabin, 1958 340.  
*Plagiorchis* (*Multiglandularis*) *nedbailovi* n.sp. Sadovskaya in Skryabin, 1958 339.  
*Plagiorchis* (*Multiglandularis*) *ovoidalis* n.sp. Mamaev in Skryabin, 1958 339.  
*Plagiorchis* (*Plagiorchis*) *brevipharynx* n.sp. Dotsenko in Skryabin, 1958 339.  
*Plagiorchis* (*Plagiorchis*) *mordovii* n.sp. Shaldibin in Skryabin, 1958 339.  
*Plagiorchis* (*Plagiorchis*) *symmetrica* n.sp. Shaldibin in Skryabin, 1958 339.  
*Platyamphistoma* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Platynotrematini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Plesiochorinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Pleurogenoides ifranensis* n.sp. Dollfus, 1958 87e.  
*polyorchis* n.sp. Lautenschlager & Cheng, 1958 (*Larelintha* n.g.) 299g.  
 Polyorchitrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Posthodiplostomum bi-ellipticum* n.sp. Dubois, 1958 211a.  
*Posthodiplostomum minimum centrarchi* n.subsp. Hoffman, 1958 30b.  
*Posthodiplostomum minimum minimum* n.subsp. Hoffman, 1958 30b.  
 Postmonorchideinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Postporinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Primatotrema macacae* n.g., n.sp. Premvati, 1958 247ey.  
 Pristicolinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Proacetabulorchiiini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Probolotrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Proctoeces subtenuis*, synonymy 246c.  
*Proechinocephalus tarai* n.g., n.sp. Srivastava, 1958 39y.  
*Prosorhynchus crucibulum japonicum* n.subsp. Yamaguti, 1958 149a.  
*Prosostephanus* emended 211a.  
*Prosostephanus natricis* n.sp. Dubois, 1958 211a.  
*Prosostephanus parvooviparus* validated 211a.  
 Prosotocinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Prosotocus mirabilis* n.sp. Grabda, 1958 180r.  
 Prosthodendriinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Prosthodendrium dollfusi* n.sp. Simha, 1958 69a.  
*Prosthodendrium maroccanum* nom.nov. Dollfus, 1958 87c.  
*Prosthodendrium ovatum* n.sp. Simha, 1958 69a.  
 Protenterinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Proterometrinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*proteropora* n.sp. Thomas, 1958 (*Emoleptalea*) 55a.  
*protopteri* n.sp. Thomas, 1958 (*Heterorchis*) 55b.  
 Psettariinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
*Pseudallassostoma* n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Pseudamphistominae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.  
 Pseudexorchiiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 341.



- Pseudoacanthostominae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudochiorchiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudochiorchis n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudocryptogonimus n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudocryptotropa n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudoholorchis n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudometadeninae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudoparabaris n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudoparamphistoma n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudopisthodiscus n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudoprototrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudopsilostoma n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudopsilostoma ondatrae n.comb. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudosellacotylinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pseudosiphonoderoides hapalogenyos n.g., n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 **149a**.
- Psilostomum chilkaei n.sp. Chatterji, 1958 **32c**.
- Psilostomatoides n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pycnoporinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pygidiospinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Pygidiopis piclaumoreli n.sp. Dollfus & Capron, 1958 **97c**.
- pyriformis n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Xenopharynx*) **69a**.
- raabei n.sp. Bezubik, 1958 (*Strigea*) **180k**.
- raabei n.sp. Ślusarski, 1958 (*Hemiurus* (*Neohemiurus* n.subg.)) **180s**.
- raminellae n.sp. Dery, 1958 (*Maritreminoides*) **55i**.
- Renicola monorchis n.sp. Dollfus & Capron, 1958 **82c**.
- Renicolinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Retortosacculus n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Rhabdiopocinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Rhodobilharzia n.g. leRoux, 1958 **64g**.
- Rhopaliasidae nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Rhynchopharynginae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Ribeiroia thomasi, synonymy **341**.
- riggini n.sp. Dery, 1958 (*Gynaecotyla*) **39j**.
- rousseloti n.sp. Dubois, 1958 (*Neodiplostomum*) **211a**.
- salmonis n.sp. Ślusarski, 1958 (*Sphaerostomum*) **180s**.
- Sanguinicola davisi n.sp. Wales, 1958 **19a**.
- Sanguinicola klamathensis n.sp. Wales, 1958 **19a**.
- Sanguinicolinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Scaphanocephalinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Scaphiostominae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Schistosoma capense, validity **64g**.
- Schistosomatidae emended **64g**.
- sebastisci n.sp. Yamaguti, 1958 (*Opecoelus*) **149a**.
- Sellacotylinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- senegalensis n.sp. Dollfus & Capron, 1958 (*Aephni-diogenes*) **97d**.
- Sharmaia n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Singhia n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Singhiatrema emended **69a**.
- Singhiatrema hyderabadensis n.sp. Simha, 1958 **69a**.
- Singhiatrema longifurca n.sp. Simha, 1958 **69a**.
- Singhiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- simpercae n.sp. Long & Wai, 1958 (*Phyllo-distomum* (*Phyllodistomum*)) **182c**.
- Sinobilharzia n.g. leRoux, 1958 **64g**.
- Skrjabinovermiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- slovacia n.sp. Ryšavý, 1958 (*Parastrigea*) **305c**.
- sogandaresi n.sp. Coil & Kuntz, 1958 (*Acanthatrium*) **55o**.
- spatulatus n.sp. Simha, 1958 (*Paradistomoides*) **69a**.
- Sphaeridiotrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Sphaerostomatinae emended **180s**.
- Sphaerostomum salmonis n.sp. Ślusarski, 1958 **180s**.
- Sphincterostomatinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Spinoplagioporos n.g. Skryabin & Koval in Skryabin, 1958 **340**.
- spinocanalalis n.sp. Williams, 1958 (*Aporocotyle*) **195b**.
- Spirhapalini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Spiritestinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Spirorchini n.tribe Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- stefaniskii n.sp. Ślusarski, 1958 (*Plagioporos*) **180s**.
- Steganodermatinae nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Stephanolecithinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Stephanostominae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Stephanostomum interruptum n.sp. Sparks & Thatcher, 1958 **164d**.
- sterni n.sp. Gupta, 1958 (*Diplostomum*) **282d**.
- Sterrhurus, synonymy **341**.
- Stictodorinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Stomachicolinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Stomatrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Stomylotrematinae nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Strigea raabei n.sp. Bezubik, 1958 **180k**.
- strigeoides n.sp. Dubois, 1958 (*Cotylurus*) **211b**.
- Stromitrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- symmetrica n.sp. Shaldivin in Skryabin, 1958 (*Plagiorchis* (*Plagiorchis*)) **339**.
- symmetrorchis n.sp. Thomas, 1958 (*Phyllo-distomum*) **55a**.
- Symmetrovesiculinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Synthesiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Szidiatiella n.g. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Tanaisiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Taprobanellinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- tarai n.sp. Srivastava, 1958 (*Proechinocephalus* n.g.) **39y**.
- Telogasterinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Telolecithinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Teratotrematinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Tergestiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Tetracadiinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- Tetracotyle lepomensis n.sp. Bogitsh, 1958 **55c**.
- Theletrum emended **341**.
- tisa n.sp. Chatterji, 1958 (*Brachylaemus*) **32b**.
- titiri n.sp. Chatterji, 1958 (*Cyclocoelum*) **247em**.
- Transversotrema laruei n.sp. Velasquez, 1958 **247p**.
- Travtrema ovalis n.comb. Goodman, 1958 **39h**.
- Travtrema stenocotyle n.comb. Goodman, 1958 **39h**.
- Travtrema tamiamiensis n.comb. Goodman, 1958 **39h**.
- Travtrematinae nom.nov. Goodman, 1958 **39h**.
- Tremarhyinchinae n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.
- triangulogenitalis n.sp. Skryabin & Koval in Skryabin, 1958 (*Plagioporos* (*Plagioporos*)) **340**.



*tridigitata* n.sp. Deblock, Capron & Biguet, 1958 (*Levinseimella*) **191d**.  
*Trifoliovariinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Trigonotrematinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Tubangorchinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Tubanguinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*turgidus* n.sp. Leigh, 1958 (*Carneophallus*) **39g**.  
*turkensis* n.sp. Coil & Kuntz, 1958 (*Macyella*) **55o**.  
*Unicaecinae* nom.emend. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Uniserialis gippyensis* n.g., n.sp. Beverley-Burton, 1958 **247h**.  
*Urorchiinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Urorogmina* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Urotocinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.

*Uvulifer stunkardi*, synonymy **282d**.  
*Vasotrematinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Vesperugidendriinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Walliniinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Waretrematidae* emended **341**.  
*Waretrematinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*wisniewskii* n.sp. Ślusarski, 1958 (*Excoitocaecum*) **180s**.  
*Xenopharynx heterovitellatus* n.sp. Simha, 1958 **69a**.  
*Xenopharynx pyriformis* n.sp. Simha, 1958 **69a**.  
*Xenopharynx solus* of Khalil, 1923 synonym of *Bhaleropharynx piscator* **339**.  
*Xystretinae* n.subf. Yamaguti, 1958 **341**.  
*Zonorchis australiensis* n.sp. Sandars, 1958 **85b**.

# CESTODA

*Adenoscolex oreini* n.g., n.sp. Fotedar, 1958 **126a**.  
*alascense* n.sp. Rausch & Williamson, 1958 (*Diphyllobothrium*) **70a**.  
*albani* n.sp. Mettrick, 1958 (*Paricterotaenia*) **245f**.  
*Anomotaenia brachycolpos* n.sp. Dollfus, 1958 **87a**.  
*Anomotaenia depressoides* n.sp. Dollfus, 1958 **87a**.  
*Anomotaenia verulamii* n.sp. Mettrick, 1958 **245f**.  
*Apora* synonym of *Gastrotaenia* **355i**.  
*Aporoidea* suppressed **355i**.  
*Ascometra turturi* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 **346a**.  
*Atractolytocestus huronensis* n.g., n.sp. Anthony, 1958 **299d**.  
*aurantia* n.sp. Singh, 1958 (*Choanotaenia*) **32e**.  
*baeri* n.sp. López-Neyra & Díaz-Ungria, 1958 (*Eutetrarhynchus*) **370a**.  
*bahli* n.sp. Singh, 1958 (*Hymenolepis*) **247o**.  
*böhmi* n.sp. Pfeiffer, 1958 (*Raillietina* (*Skrjabinia*)) **315d**.  
*brachycolpos* n.sp. Dollfus, 1958 (*Anomotaenia*) **87a**.  
*Choanotaenia*, synonymy **58d**.  
*Choanotaenia aurantia* n.sp. Singh, 1958 **32e**.  
*crotali* n.sp. López-Neyra & Díaz-Ungria, 1958 (*Ophiotaenia*) **370a**.  
*depressoides* n.sp. Dollfus, 1958 (*Anomotaenia*) **87a**.  
*Dilepis pifanoi* n.sp. Díaz-Ungria & Jordano, 1958 **58a**.  
*Diphyllobothrium alascense* n.sp. Rausch & Williamson, 1958 **70a**.  
*Distoichometra kozloffi* n.sp. Douglas, 1958 **128b**.  
*družniensis* n.sp. Jarecka, 1958 (*Echinocotyle*) **180b**.  
*Echeneibothrium*, synonymy **195a**.  
*Echinocotyle družniensis* n.sp. Jarecka, 1958 **180b**.  
*elassolecithogenes* n.var. Dollfus, 1958 (*Oochoristica darenensis*) **86a**.  
*Eutetrarhynchus baeri* n.sp. López-Neyra & Díaz-Ungria, 1958 **370a**.  
*euzeti* n.sp. Williams, 1958 (*Rhinebothrium*) **290a**.  
*Gastrotaenia*, synonymy **355i**.  
*Gastrotaenia cygni* to *Diorchis* **355i**.  
*gracilis* n.sp. Jones, Cheng & Gillespie, 1958 (*Ophiotaenia*) **42a**.  
*huronensis* n.sp. Anthony, 1958 (*Atractolytocestus* n.g.) **299d**.  
*Hymenolepis bahli* n.sp. Singh, 1958 **247o**.

*Hymenolepis turdi* n.sp. Cheng & Bogitsh, 1958 **164f**.  
*Hymenosphenacanthus* nom.nov. López-Neyra, 1958 **287f**.  
*Idiogenes numidae* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 **346a**.  
*kampinosi* n.sp. Rybicka, 1958 (*Pseudodiorchis*) **207h**.  
*Khawia dubius* n.comb. Fotedar, 1958 **126a**.  
*Khawia prussicus* n.comb. Fotedar, 1958 **126a**.  
*Khawia rossittensis* n.comb. Fotedar, 1958 **126a**.  
*kozloffi* n.sp. Douglas, 1958 (*Distoichometra*) **128b**.  
*malakartis* n.sp. Mahon, 1958 (*Raillietina* (*Fuhrmanetta*)) **107i**.  
*mariae* n.sp. Mettrick, 1958 (*Paricterotaenia*) **245f**.  
*Nematoparataenia paradoxa* to *Ophryocotyle* **355i**.  
*Nematoparataeniidae* suppressed **355i**.  
*Nematotaeniidae*, taxonomy **128b**.  
*Neyraia parva* n.sp. Mahon, 1958 **107i**.  
*numidae* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 (*Idiogenes*) **346a**.  
*Oochoristica celebesensis* var. *venezolanensis* n.var. López-Neyra & Díaz-Ungria, 1958 **370a**.  
*Oochoristica darenensis* var. *elassolecithogenes* n.var. Dollfus, 1958 **86a**.  
*Oochoristica tuberculata* var. *pseudogamae* n.var. Dollfus, 1958 **86a**.  
*Ophiotaenia crotali* n.sp. López-Neyra & Díaz-Ungria, 1958 **370a**.  
*Ophiotaenia gracilis* n.sp. Jones, Cheng & Gillespie, 1958 **42a**.  
*oreini* n.sp. Fotedar, 1958 (*Adenoscolex* n.g.) **126a**.  
*Paricterotaenia albani* n.sp. Mettrick, 1958 **245f**.  
*Paricterotaenia mariae* n.sp. Mettrick, 1958 **245f**.  
*Paruterina reynoldsi* n.sp. Daly, 1958 **55g**.  
*parva* n.sp. Mahon, 1958 (*Neyraia*) **107i**.  
*pifanoi* n.sp. Díaz-Ungria & Jordano, 1958 (*Dilepis*) **58a**.  
*Pseudodiorchis kampinosi* n.sp. Rybicka, 1958 **207h**.  
*pseudogamae* n.var. Dollfus, 1958 (*Oochoristica tuberculata*) **86a**.  
*Raillietina* (*Fuhrmanetta*) *malakartis* n.sp. Mahon, 1958 **107i**.  
*Raillietina* (*Skrjabinia*) *böhmi* n.sp. Pfeiffer, 1958 **315d**.  
*reynoldsi* n.sp. Daly, 1958 (*Paruterina*) **55g**.  
*Rhinebothrium euzeti* n.sp. Williams, 1958 **290a**.

# INDEX OF TAXONOMY

*Rhinebothrium scorzai* n.sp. López-Neyra & Díaz-Ungria, 1958 **370a**.  
*scorzai* n.sp. López-Neyra & Díaz-Ungria, 1958 (*Rhinebothrium*) **370a**.  
 Taeniidae, taxonomy **382a**.  
*turdi* n.sp. Cheng & Bogitsh, 1958 (*Hymenolepis*) **164f**.

*turturi* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 (*Ascometra*) **346a**.  
*venezolanensis* n.var. López-Neyra & Díaz-Ungria, 1958 (*Oochoristica celebesensis*) **370a**.  
*verulamii* n.sp. Mettrick, 1958 (*Anomotaenia*) **245f**.  
*Vigisolepis spinulosa* var. *barbascolex* **71d**.

## ACANTHOCEPHALA

*ägypticus* nom.nov. Petrochenko, 1958 (*Moniliformis moniliformis*) **337**.  
*allahabadii* n.sp. Agarwal, 1958 (*Pallisentis*) **226a**.  
*Arhythmorhynchus sachalinensis* n.sp. Krotov & Petrochenko in Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*armenicus* n.sp. Petrochenko, 1958 (*Mediorhynchus*) **337**.  
*basiri* n.sp. Farooqi, 1958 (*Pallisentis*) **315b**.  
*Centrorhynchus Lühe*, 1911 validated **97b**.  
*Centrorhynchus (Centrorhynchus) chabaudi* n.sp. Golvan, 1958 **97a**.  
*chabaudi* n.sp. Golvan, 1958 (*Centrorhynchus (Centrorhynchus)*) **97a**.  
*Corynosoma magdalenii* n.sp. Montreuil, 1958 **21e**.  
*Corynosominae* n.subf. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Deltacanthus* nom.nov. Díaz-Ungria & Rodrigo, 1958 **370b**.  
*Empodius gallinarum* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Filicollidae* n.fam. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Gigantorhynchida* emended **337**.  
*Gigantorhynchinae* n.subclass Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*gracilis* n.sp. Petrochenko, 1958 (*Prosthorhynchus*) **337**.  
*Hexaglandula corynosoma* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Hexaglandula inermis* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Hexaglandula paucihamatus* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*magdalenii* n.sp. Montreuil, 1958 (*Corynosoma*) **21e**.  
*Mediorhynchus armenicus* n.sp. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*moniliformis* nom.nov. Petrochenko, 1958 (*Moniliformis moniliformis*) **337**.

*Moniliformis moniliformis ägypticus* nom.nov. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Moniliformis moniliformis moniliformis* nom.nov. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Moniliformis moniliformis siciensis* nom.nov. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Oligacanthorhynchida* n.ordo Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Pallisentis allahabadii* n.sp. Agarwal, 1958 **226a**.  
*Pallisentis basiri* n.sp. Farooqi, 1958 **315b**.  
*Parafilicollis* n.g. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Parafilicollis kenti* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Parafilicollis major* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Parafilicollis sphaerocephalus* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Prosthorhynchidae* n.fam. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Prosthorhynchus gracilis* n.sp. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Prosthorhynchus paulus* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Pseudoacanthocephalidae* n.fam. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Pseudoacanthocephalus* n.g. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Pseudoacanthocephalus bufonicola* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Pseudoacanthocephalus caucasicus* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Pseudoacanthocephalus elongatus* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*sachalinensis* n.sp. Krotov & Petrochenko in Petrochenko, 1958 (*Arhythmorhynchus*) **337**.  
*siciensis* nom.nov. Petrochenko, 1958 (*Moniliformis moniliformis*) **337**.  
*Skrjabinorhynchus* n.g. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.  
*Skrjabinorhynchus eroliae* n.comb. Petrochenko, 1958 **337**.

## NEMATODA

*Afrancylostoma* n.subg. Biocca & leRoux, 1958 (*Ancylostoma*) **10b**.  
*Alaimus macer* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*allgemi* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **181a**.  
*Allodapinae* n.subf. Inglis, 1958 **276b**.  
*Amerancylostoma* n.subg. Biocca & leRoux, 1958 (*Ancylostoma*) **10b**.  
*ammonis* n.sp. Jansen, 1958 (*Spiculocaulus*) **162a**.  
*Anatrichosoma cutaneum* n.comb. Chitwood & Smith, 1958 **147f**.  
*anchilispasmanus* n.sp. Tarjan, 1958 (*Pseudhalenchus*) **55e**.  
*Ancylostoma*, revision & subdivision **10b**.  
*Ancylostoma (Afrancylostoma)* n.subg. Biocca & leRoux, 1958 **10b**.

*Ancylostoma (Amerancylostoma)* n.subg. Biocca & leRoux, 1958 **10b**.  
*Anguina tridomina* n.sp. Kiryanova, 1958 **177**.  
*Aphelenchoides dactylocercus* n.sp. Hooper, 1958 **136h**.  
*Aphelenchoides sacchari* n.sp. Hooper, 1958 **136h**.  
*Aphelenchoides scalacaudatus* n.sp. Sudakova, 1958 **71c**.  
*Aphelenchoides speciosus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*Aporcelaimus laetificans* n.comb. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*Aprocta*, synonymy **82g**.  
*Apteragia hamata* n.comb. Jansen, 1958 **176**.  
*Apteragia quadrispiculata* n.g., n.sp. Jansen, 1958 **176**.



- arbusticola* n.sp. Loof, 1958 (*Macrostrongylus* n.g.) **262f.**
- Archeostrongylinae* n.subf. Chabaud, 1958 **88b.**
- Archeostrongylus italicus* n.g., n.sp. Biocca & Ferretti, 1958 **10a.**
- arenaria* n.sp. Raski, 1958 (*Hemicycliophora*) **147i.**
- arenicola* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **257a.**
- Arthrostoma cheni* n.sp. Kou, 1958 **182c.**
- Ascaris suum*, synonymy **358d.**
- avulsi* n.sp. Massey, 1958 (*Parasitylenchus*) **55f.**
- axis* nom.nov. Shoho, 1958 (*Setaria*) **221b.**
- Axonchium bulbosum* n.sp. Williams, 1958 **265b.**
- Axonchium caudatum* n.sp. Williams, 1958 **265b.**
- Axonchium mauritiense* n.sp. Williams, 1958 **265b.**
- baloghi* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Tylenchus* (*Tylenchus*)) **181a.**
- bambesae* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 (*Habronema*) **346a.**
- Bathylaimus latisetosus* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 **257a.**
- baylisi* n.sp. Inglis, 1958 (*Meteterakis*) **52a.**
- Belondira perplexa* n.sp. Williams, 1958 **265b.**
- Belondira singularis* n.sp. Williams, 1958 **265b.**
- Belonolaimus longicaudatus* n.sp. Rau, 1958 **147c.**
- bhandarai* n.sp. Rao & Bhatavdekar, 1958 (*Oesophagostomum*) **349a.**
- Bigalkea neveulemairei* n.comb. Jansen, 1958 **176.**
- böhmi* n.sp. Supperer, 1958 (*Ornithofilaria*) **69f.**
- brevicaudata* n.sp. Yeh, Symes & Mataika, 1958 (*Chiropterofilaria* n.g.) **245j.**
- brevis* n.sp. Whitehead, 1958 (*Rotylenchoides* n.g.) **262i.**
- bulbosum* n.sp. Williams, 1958 (*Axonchium*) **265b.**
- bulgaricum* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Triplonchium*) **181a.**
- bureshi* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **181a.**
- cameroni* n.sp. Steiner, 1958 (*Monhystera*) **107a.**
- cantonensis* n.sp. Kou, 1958 (*Trichocheenia* n.g.) **182d.**
- caprimulgi* n.sp. Kazubski, 1958 (*Cerebrofilaria* n.g.) **17b.**
- caudatum* n.sp. Williams, 1958 (*Axonchium*) **265b.**
- Cerebrofilaria caprimulgi* n.g., n.sp. Kazubski, 1958 **17b.**
- Chandlerella ghesquieri* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 **346a.**
- cheni* n.sp. Kou, 1958 (*Arthrostoma*) **182c.**
- Chenofilaria filaria* n.g., n.sp. Kou, 1958 **182c.**
- Chenospirura kwangtungensis* n.g., n.sp. Kou, 1958 **182c.**
- Chiropterofilaria brevicaudata* n.g., n.sp. Yeh, Symes & Mataika, 1958 **245j.**
- chitwoodi* n.sp. Steiner, 1958 (*Monhystera*) **107a.**
- Chromadorita gracilis* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 **387c.**
- Chronogaster longicollis* n.comb. Andrassy, 1958 **141b.**
- Chronogaster subtilis* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **141b.**
- Clavaurotylechus minnesotensis* n.g., n.sp. Caviness, 1958 **147h.**
- clavicaudatus* n.sp. Williams, 1958 (*Dorylaimellus*) **265b.**
- Complexomermis gilarovi* n.sp. Polozhentsev & Artyukhovski, 1958 **174c.**
- congolensis* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 (*Oxyspirura*) **346a.**
- Cooperia erschovi* n.sp. Wu, 1958 **182b.**
- costatus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Teratocephalus*) **181a.**
- crenicauda* n.sp. Winslow, 1958 (*Pratylenchoides* n.g.) **48q.**
- Criconemoides anura* n.comb. Raski, 1958 **147m.**
- Criconemoides beljaevae* n.comb. Raski, 1958 **147m.**
- Criconemoides cylindricum* n.comb. Raski, 1958 **147m.**
- Criconemoides ornatum* nom.nov. Raski, 1958 **147m.**
- Criconemoides pullum* n.comb. Raski, 1958 **147m.**
- Criconemoides quadricorne* n.comb. Raski, 1958 **147m.**
- Criconemoides tenuicute* n.comb. Raski, 1958 **147m.**
- Criconemoides tulaganovi* n.comb. Raski, 1958 **147m.**
- Criconemoides zavadskii* n.comb. Raski, 1958 **147m.**
- Cyrtosomum heynemani* n.sp. Gambino, 1958 **247m.**
- Cyrtosomum readi* n.sp. Gambino, 1958 **247m.**
- dactylocercus* n.sp. Hooper, 1958 (*Aphelenchoides*) **136h.**
- dartevellei* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 (*Lemdana*) **346a.**
- delicata* n.sp. Supperer, 1958 (*Eufilaria*) **69f.**
- deuberti* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **141a.**
- Dicheilonematidae* n.fam. Anderson, 1958 **102a.**
- Diplogaster* (*Eudiplogaster*) *lepidus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **262e.**
- Diplotrienidae* n.fam. Anderson, 1958 **102a.**
- dipodomysis* n.sp. Kruidenier & Peebles, 1958 (*Gongylonema*) **164h.**
- discolaimioideus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **181a.**
- Ditylenchus misellus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a.**
- Ditylenchus myceliophagus* n.sp. Goodey, 1958 **48l.**
- Dolichodorus similis* n.sp. Golden, 1958 **55d.**
- Dorylaimellus clavicaudatus* n.sp. Williams, 1958 **265b.**
- Dorylaimus allgéri* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a.**
- Dorylaimus arenicola* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 **257a.**
- Dorylaimus bureshi* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a.**
- Dorylaimus deuberti* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **141a.**
- Dorylaimus discolaimioideus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a.**
- Dorylaimus meyli* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a.**
- Dorylaimus meyli* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 **387c.**
- Dorylaimus parabastiani* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 **387c.**
- Dorylaimus perspicuus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a.**
- Dorylaimus simus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a.**
- Dorylaimus subtiloides* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 **387c.**
- Dotyaphus rühmi* n.g., n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a.**
- dumnonicus* n.sp. Coles, 1958 (*Halenchus*) **246b.**
- ebriense* n.sp. Luc, 1958 (*Xiphinema*) **48h.**
- Ecphyadophora tenuissima* de Man, 1921, designation of neotype **48j.**
- Elaphostrongylus rangiferi* n.sp. Mitskevich, 1958 **113a.**
- elongatus* n.sp. Massey, 1958 (*Parasitylenchus*) **55f.**
- epicharis* n.sp. Raski, 1958 (*Hemicycliophora*) **147i.**
- erschovi* n.sp. Wu, 1958 (*Cooperia*) **182b.**
- Eufilaria delicata* n.sp. Supperer, 1958 **69f.**
- Euteratocephalus* n.g. Andrassy, 1958 **181a.**

- Euteratocephalus crassidens* n.comb. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*exiguus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Nothotylenchus*) **181a**.  
*filaria* n.sp. Kou, 1958 (*Chenofilaria* n.g.) **182c**.  
 Filarioidea, taxonomy **102a**.  
*Filipjevimermis paramonovi* n.g., n.sp. Polozhentsev & Artyukhovski, 1958 **174c**.  
*Filipjevimermis racovitzae* n.comb. Polozhentsev & Artyukhovski, 1958 **174c**.  
*Filipjevimermis tenuis* n.comb. Polozhentsev & Artyukhovski, 1958 **174c**.  
*fluviatilis* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 (*Labronema*) **257a**.  
*Gendrespirura* n.g. Chabaud, 1958 **191c**.  
*ghesquieri* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 (*Chandlerella*) **346a**.  
*gilarovi* n.sp. Polozhentsev & Artyukhovski, 1958 (*Complexomeris*) **174c**.  
*Gongylonema dipodomys* n.sp. Kruidenier & Peebles, 1958 **164h**.  
*Gongylonema peromysci* n.sp. Kruidenier & Peebles, 1958 **164h**.  
*goodeyi* nom.nov. Loof & Oostenbrink, 1958 (*Rotylenchus*) **48f**.  
*Gotholdsteimeria quarta* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*gracilidens* n.sp. Sauer, 1958 (*Rotylenchus*) **48m**.  
*gracilis* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 (*Chromadorita*) **387c**.  
*granatensis* n.sp. Lizcano Herrera, 1958 (*Oesophagostomum*) **287a**.  
*Grosspiculagia* for *Ostertagia* (*Grosspiculagia*) **176**.  
*Grosspiculagia kolchida* n.comb. Jansen, 1958 **176**.  
*Grosspiculagia podjapolskyi* n.comb. Jansen, 1958 **176**.  
*Habronema bambesae* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 **346a**.  
 Habronematinae, taxonomy **191c**.  
*hagedashiae* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 (*Porrocaecum*) **346a**.  
*Halenchus dumonicus* n.sp. Coles, 1958 **246b**.  
*hallei* n.sp. Luc, 1958 (*Xiphinema*) **48h**.  
*hallensis* n.var. Paetzold, 1958 (*Monhystera multisetosa*) **387c**.  
*halophilus* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 (*Neocephalobus*) **387c**.  
*Hemicyclophora arenaria* n.sp. Raski, 1958 **147i**.  
*Hemicyclophora epicharis* n.sp. Raski, 1958 **147i**.  
*Hemicyclophora hesperis* n.sp. Raski, 1958 **147i**.  
*Hemicyclophora oostenbrinki* n.sp. Luc, 1958 **48c**.  
*Hemicyclophora paradoxa* n.sp. Luc, 1958 **48c**.  
*Hemicyclophora parvana*, location of lectotype **48j**.  
*Hemicyclophora paucianmulata* n.sp. Luc, 1958 **48c**.  
*Hemicyclophora vidua* n.sp. Raski, 1958 **147i**.  
*hesperis* n.sp. Raski, 1958 (*Hemicyclophora*) **147i**.  
*Hexameris kirjanovae* n.sp. Polozhentsev & Artyukhovski, 1958 **174c**.  
*heynemani* n.sp. Gambino, 1958 (*Cyrtosomum*) **247m**.  
 Hoplolaiminae, revision **48g**.  
*husingi* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 (*Tylenchorhynchus*) **387c**.  
*husmani* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 (*Trilobus*) **257a**.  
*Hyostrongylus okapiae* n.comb. Jansen, 1958 **176**.  
 Icosiellinae n.subf. Anderson, 1958 **102a**.  
*inaequalis* n.sp. Sauer, 1958 (*Radopholus*) **48m**.  
*inquirendus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Plectus*) **181a**.  
*italicus* n.sp. Biocca & Ferretti, 1958 (*Archeostrongylus* n.g.) **10a**.  
*kastrolli* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 (*Mononchus*) **257a**.  
*kenyae* n.sp. Yeh, 1958 (*Longistriata*) **126i**.  
*kirjanovae* n.sp. Polozhentsev & Artyukhovski, 1958 (*Hexameris*) **174c**.  
*kwangtungensis* n.sp. Kou, 1958 (*Chenospirura* n.g.) **182c**.  
*Labronema fluviatilis* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 **257a**.  
*latisetosus* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 (*Bathylaimus*) **257a**.  
*Lemdana dartevillei* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 **346a**.  
*lengerkemi* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 (*Protorhabditis*) **387c**.  
*lepidus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Diplogaster* (*Eudiplogaster*)) **262e**.  
*lii* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 (*Serratospiculum*) **346a**.  
*longicaudatus* n.sp. Rau, 1958 (*Belonolaimus*) **147c**.  
*Longistriata kenya* n.sp. Yeh, 1958 **126i**.  
*Longistrioides* n.g. Yeh, 1958 **126i**.  
*Longistrongylus muraschkinzevi* n.comb. Jansen, 1958 **176**.  
*loui* n.sp. Inglis, 1958 (*Meteterakis*) **52a**.  
*macer* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Alaimus*) **181a**.  
*macfiei* n.sp. Fitzsimmons, 1958 (*Saurositus*) **85i**.  
*macroscopiculum* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 (*Nygolaimus*) **257a**.  
*Macrotrophurus arbusticola* n.g., n.sp. Loof, 1958 **262f**.  
*magna* n.var. Paetzold, 1958 (*Thornia regiusi*) **387c**.  
*manisa* n.sp. Kou, 1958 (*Trichochemia*) **182d**.  
*marianae* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Tylencholaimellus*) **181a**.  
*mauritanus* n.sp. Williams, 1958 (*Mononchus*) **265a**.  
*mauritiense* n.sp. Williams, 1958 (*Axonchium*) **265b**.  
*Mawsonfilaria* n.g. Anderson & Chabaud, 1958 **82g**.  
*Mazamastrongylus alcis* n.comb. Jansen, 1958 **176**.  
*Metathelazia*, synonymy **126j**.  
*Meteterakis*, revision & synonymy **52a**.  
*Meteterakis baylisi* n.sp. Inglis, 1958 **52a**.  
*Meteterakis loui* n.sp. Inglis, 1958 **52a**.  
*meyli* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **181a**.  
*meyli* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **387c**.  
*Microfilaria stahnkei* n.sp. Stabler & Schmittner, 1958 **247cp**.  
*minnesotensis* n.sp. Caveness, 1958 (*Clavaurotylenchus* n.g.) **147h**.  
*minutissimum* n.sp. Goodey, 1958 (*Sphaeronema*) **136a**.  
*minutus* n.sp. Tarjan, 1958 (*Pseudhalenchus* n.g.) **55e**.  
*misellus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Ditylenchus*) **181a**.  
*Monhystera cameroni* n.sp. Steiner, 1958 **107a**.  
*Monhystera chitwoodi* n.sp. Steiner, 1958 **107a**.  
*Monhystera multisetosa* var. *hallensis* n.var. Paetzold, 1958 **387c**.  
*Monhystera stagnalis* var. *salina* n.var. Paetzold, 1958 **387c**.  
*Mononchus kastrolli* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 **257a**.  
*Mononchus mauritanus* n.sp. Williams, 1958 **265a**.



- Monopetalonema papilloso* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 **346a**.
- Morgascaridia* n.g. Inglis, 1958 **126f**.
- mucronata* n.sp. Singh, 1958 (*Trichochoenia*) **245m**.
- myceliophagus* n.sp. Goodey, 1958 (*Ditylenchus*) **48l**.
- myceliophthorus* n.sp. Goodey, 1958 (*Paraphelenchus*) **48a**.
- Nematodirella*, validity **55k**.
- Nematodirella dromedarii* n.comb. Douvres & Lucker, 1958 **55k**.
- Nematodirus*, validity **55k**.
- Neocephalobus halophilus* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 **387c**.
- neosimilis* n.sp. Sauer, 1958 (*Radopholus*) **48m**.
- Nothotylenchus exiguus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.
- Nothotylenchus thornei* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.
- Nygellus symmetricus* n.sp. Williams, 1958 **265b**.
- Nygalaimus macrospiculum* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 **257a**.
- Nygalaimus paraaquaticus* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 **387c**.
- obesa* n.sp. Travassos & Kloss, 1958 (*Ventelia* n.g.) **57d**.
- Oesophagostomum bhandarai* n.sp. Rao & Bhatavdekar, 1958 **349a**.
- Oesophagostomum granatensis* n.sp. Lizcano Herrera, 1958 **287a**.
- oostenbrinki* n.sp. Luc, 1958 (*Hemicyclophora*) **48c**.
- ornatum* nom.nov. Raski, 1958 (*Criconemoides*) **147m**.
- Ornithofilaria bohmi* n.sp. Supperer, 1958 **69f**.
- Ostertagia capreolagi* nom.nov. Jansen, 1958 **176**.
- ovarius* n.sp. Massey, 1958 (*Parasitylenchus*) **55f**.
- Oxyspirura congolensis* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 **346a**.
- papillosa* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 (*Monopetalonema*) **346a**.
- papillosa* n.sp. Kou, 1958 (*Trichochoenia*) **182d**.
- paraaquaticus* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 (*Nygalaimus*) **387c**.
- parabastiani* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **387c**.
- paradoxa* n.sp. Luc, 1958 (*Hemicyclophora*) **48c**.
- paradoxura* n.sp. Kou, 1958 (*Toxocara*) **182c**.
- paraelongatus* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 (*Xiphinema*) **257a**.
- paragricola* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 (*Tylenchus*) **387c**.
- paramonovi* n.sp. Polozhentsev & Artyukhovskii, 1958 (*Filipjevimermis* n.g.) **174c**.
- Paraphelenchus myceliophthorus* n.sp. Goodey, 1958 **48a**.
- Paraphelenchus tritici* n.sp. Baranovskaya, 1958 **71a**.
- parasitariae* n.sp. Luc, 1958 (*Xiphinema*) **48h**.
- Parasitylenchus avulsi* n.sp. Massey, 1958 **55f**.
- Parasitylenchus elongatus* n.sp. Massey, 1958 **55f**.
- Parasitylenchus ovarius* n.sp. Massey, 1958 **55f**.
- Parasitylenchus pilifrons* n.sp. Massey, 1958 **55f**.
- patei* n.sp. Buckley, Nelson & Heisch, 1958 (*Wuchereria*) **126g**.
- paucianmulata* n.sp. Luc, 1958 (*Hemicyclophora*) **48c**.
- peromysci* n.sp. Kruidenier & Peebles, 1958 (*Gongylonema*) **164h**.
- perplexa* n.sp. Williams, 1958 (*Belondira*) **265b**.
- perspicuus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **181a**.
- pilifrons* n.sp. Massey, 1958 (*Parasitylenchus*) **55f**.
- Plectus inquirendus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.
- Porrocaecium hagedashiae* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 **346a**.
- Pratylenchoides crenicauda* n.g., n.sp. Winslow, 1958 **48q**.
- Primasubulura* n.g. Inglis, 1958 **276b**.
- Probstmayria reptiliae* n.sp. Fitzsimmons, 1958 **245h**.
- Procacallanus spiculogubernaculus* n.sp. Agarwal, 1958 **226c**.
- Protorhabditis lengerkeni* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 **387c**.
- Pseudaprocta*, synonymy **82g**.
- Pseudhalenchus anchilisposamus* n.sp. Tarjan, 1958 **55e**.
- Pseudhalenchus minutus* n.g., n.sp. Tarjan, 1958 **55e**.
- Pulmostrongylus* validated & synonymy **126j**.
- Pulmostrongylus herpestis* n.comb. Yeh, 1958 **126j**.
- quadriscopulata* n.sp. Jansen, 1958 (*Apteragia* n.g.) **176**.
- quarta* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Gottholdsteineria*) **181a**.
- queirozi* n.sp. Lordello & Cesnik, 1958 (*Spirotylenchus* n.g.) **286b**.
- Radopholus inaequalis* n.sp. Sauer, 1958 **48m**.
- Radopholus neosimilis* n.sp. Sauer, 1958 **48m**.
- ramanujacharii* n.sp. Alwar, Lalitha & Senviratna, 1958 (*Vogeloides*) **34a**.
- rangiferi* n.sp. Mitskevich, 1958 (*Elaphostrongylus*) **113a**.
- readi* n.sp. Gambino, 1958 (*Cyrtosomum*) **247m**.
- reptiliae* n.sp. Fitzsimmons, 1958 (*Probstmayria*) **245h**.
- Rinadia mathevossiani* n.comb. Jansen, 1958 **176**.
- Rotylenchoides brevis* n.g., n.sp. Whitehead, 1958 **262i**.
- Rotylenchoidinae* n.subf. Whitehead, 1958 **262i**.
- Rotylenchus goodeyi* nom.nov. Loof & Oostenbrink, 1958 **48f**.
- Rotylenchus gracilidens* n.sp. Sauer, 1958 **48m**.
- ruhmi* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Dotylyphus* n.g.) **181a**.
- sacchari* n.sp. Hooper, 1958 (*Aphelenchoides*) **136h**.
- salina* n.var. Paetzold, 1958 (*Monhystera stagnalis*) **387c**.
- Saurositus macfieii* n.sp. Fitzsimmons, 1958 **85i**.
- scalacaudatus* n.sp. Sudakova, 1958 (*Aphelenchoides*) **71c**.
- Serratospiculum lii* n.sp. Ezzat & Tadros, 1958 **346a**.
- Setaria axis* nom.nov. Shoho, 1958 **221b**.
- setariae* n.sp. Luc, 1958 (*Xiphinema*) **48h**.
- Setariinae*, taxonomy **82b**.
- similis* n.sp. Golden, 1958 (*Dolichodorus*) **55d**.
- simus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **181a**.
- singularis* n.sp. Williams, 1958 (*Belondira*) **265b**.
- speciosus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Aphelenchoides*) **181a**.
- Sphaeronema minutissimum* n.sp. Goodey, 1958 **136a**.
- Spiculocaulus ammonis* n.sp. Jansen, 1958 **162a**.

- spiculogubernaculus* n.sp. Agarwal, 1958 (*Procamallanus*) **226c**.  
*Spiculopteroides* n.g. Jansen, 1958 **176**.  
*Spiculopteroides dagestanica* n.comb. Jansen, 1958 **176**.  
*Spirotylenchus queirozi* n.g., n.sp. Lordello & Cesnik, 1958 **286b**.  
*Squamofilaria*, synonymy **82g**.  
*Squamofilaria sicki* n.comb. Anderson & Chabaud, 1958 **82g**.  
*Squamofilaria vestibulata* n.comb. Anderson & Chabaud, 1958 **82g**.  
*stahnkei* n.sp. Stabler & Schmittner, 1958 (*Microfilaria*) **247cp**.  
*Stephanofilaria*, taxonomy **245 l**.  
*Stephanofilaria zaheeri* n.sp. Singh, 1958 **245 l**.  
*Stephanofilariinae*, taxonomy **82b**.  
*Strongylina*, taxonomy **88b**.  
*subtilis* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Chronogaster*) **141b**.  
*subtiloides* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 (*Dorylaimus*) **387c**.  
*Subuluridae*, taxonomy **276b**.  
*symmetricus* n.sp. Williams, 1958 (*Nygellus*) **265b**.  
*Tarsubulura* n.g. Inglis, 1958 **276b**.  
*tenuis* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Teratocephalus*) **181a**.  
*Teratocephalidae* n.fam. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*Teratocephalus costatus* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*Teratocephalus tenuis* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*thornei* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Nothotylenchus*) **181a**.  
*Thornia regiusi* var. *magna* n.var. Paetzold, 1958 **387c**.  
*Toxocara paradoxura* n.sp. Kou, 1958 **182c**.  
*Trichocheenia cantonensis* n.g., n.sp. Kou, 1958 **182d**.  
*Trichocheenia cantonensis*, synonymy **245m**.  
*Trichocheenia manisa* n.sp. Kou, 1958 **182d**.  
*Trichocheenia mucronata* n.sp. Singh, 1958 **245m**.  
*Trichocheenia papillosa* n.sp. Kou, 1958 **182d**.  
*Trichocheeniinae* n.subf. Singh, 1958 **245m**.  
*Trichonematidae* revised **338**.  
*Trichostrongylinae* revised **176**.  
*tridomina* n.sp. Kiryanova, 1958 (*Anguina*) **177**.  
*Trilobus husmani* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 **257a**.  
*trilokiae* n.sp. Singh, 1958 (*Velariocephalus* n.g.) **245n**.  
*Triplonchium bulgaricum* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*tritici* n.sp. Baranovskaya, 1958 (*Paraphelenchus*) **71a**.  
*Tylencholaimellus mariannae* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*Tylencholaimus brevicaudatus*, location of lectotype **48j**.  
*Tylenchorhynchus hüsingi* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 **387c**.  
*Tylenchus paragricola* n.sp. Paetzold, 1958 **387c**.  
*Tylenchus (Filenchus) valkanovi* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*Tylenchus (Tylenchus) baloghi* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 **181a**.  
*valkanovi* n.sp. Andrassy, 1958 (*Tylenchus (Filenchus)*) **181a**.  
*Velariocephalinae* n.subf. Singh, 1958 **245n**.  
*Velariocephalus trilokiae* n.g., n.sp. Singh, 1958 **245n**.  
*Ventelia obesa* n.g., n.sp. Travassos & Kloss, 1958 **57d**.  
*vidua* n.sp. Raski, 1958 (*Hemicyclophora*) **147i**.  
*Vogeloides ramanujacharii* n.sp. Alwar, Lalitha & Seneviratna, 1958 **34a**.  
*Wuchereria pateri* n.sp. Buckley, Nelson & Heisch, 1958 **126g**.  
*Xiphinema americanum*, location of neotype **48j**.  
*Xiphinema ebriense* n.sp. Luc, 1958 **48h**.  
*Xiphinema hallei* n.sp. Luc, 1958 **48h**.  
*Xiphinema paraelongatus* n.sp. Altherr, 1958 **257a**.  
*Xiphinema parasetariae* n.sp. Luc, 1958 **48h**.  
*Xiphinema setariae* n.sp. Luc, 1958 **48h**.  
*Xiphinema yapoense* n.sp. Luc, 1958 **48h**.  
*yapoense* n.sp. Luc, 1958 (*Xiphinema*) **48h**.  
*zaheeri* n.sp. Singh, 1958 (*Stephanofilaria*) **245 l**.

# HIRUDINEA

- ammicola* n.sp. Moore, 1958 (*Batrachobdella*) **196a**.  
*Batrachobdella ammicola* n.sp. Moore, 1958 **196a**.  
*Hirudinea*, taxonomy **321b**.  
*Ottioniobdella stellata* n.sp. Moore, 1958 **196a**.  
*Placobdella unita* n.sp. Moore, 1958 **196a**.  
*Praobdella radiata* n.sp. Moore, 1958 **196a**.  
*radiata* n.sp. Moore, 1958 (*Praobdella*) **196a**.  
*stellata* n.sp. Moore, 1958 (*Ottioniobdella*) **196a**.  
*unita* n.sp. Moore, 1958 (*Placobdella*) **196a**.

CORRIGENDA

CORRIGENDA

*Serial  
No.*

136g (Abstract)

Line 2 *For* "on potatoes and sugar-beet" *read* "on sugar-beet"

226f (Title)

Line 1 *For* "Rai, J." *read* "Rai, P."

228f (Abstract)

Line 3 *For* "common vetch" *read* "crown vetch"

341 (Abstract)

Page 305 Line 4 *For* "-sellactoylinae" *read* "-sellacotylinae"

Page 305 Line 10 *For* "Hypohepticolinae" *read* "Hypohepaticolinae"

Page 305 Line 22 *For* "Psetteriinae" *read* "Psettariinae"





SUPPLEMENT TO  
THE NEMATODE PARASITES OF PLANTS CATALOGUED  
UNDER THEIR HOSTS  
1955-1958

by  
J. Basil Goodey, Ph.D., Mary T. Franklin, Ph.D.  
and  
David J. Hooper

Price 7/6 Post Free (\$1.20)

Orders should be sent to Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, Central  
Sales Branch, Farnham Royal, Bucks, England or through any bookseller.

---

PLANTS RECORDED AS RESISTANT TO ROOT-KNOT  
NEMATODES  
(*Meloidogyne* spp.)

catalogued by  
Mary T. Franklin, Ph.D. and David J. Hooper

Technical Communication No. 31 of The Commonwealth Bureau of  
Helminthology, St. Albans, Herts.

Price 7/6 Post Free (\$1.20)

Orders should be sent to Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, Central  
Sales Branch, Farnham Royal, Bucks, England or through any bookseller.



## NOTICE TO LIBRARIANS AND SUBSCRIBERS

From Volume 29, which was issued during 1960, each volume of *Helminthological Abstracts* will consist of four quarterly parts appearing in March, June, September and December. Each part includes abstracts of all papers which come to hand during the relevant period of preparation, regardless of their date of publication and, in Volume 29 is provided with author indexes only; from Volume 30 a subject index will be included in each part. A title page and author and subject index for each volume will also be issued.

The earlier arrangement by which abstracts of the literature published in each year were brought into a single volume when bound terminates with the completion of Volume 27 (1958).

Volume 28 Part I contained abstracts of such literature published in 1959 as came to hand before September of that year. The remaining parts are being compiled from the supplementary titles of helminthological books and articles which came to the attention of the Bureau too late for inclusion in the relevant annual volume under the old scheme.

Correspondence regarding subscriptions and orders should be addressed to:

Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux,  
Central Sales Branch,  
Farnham House, Farnham Royal,  
Bucks, England.

Correspondence on scientific matters should be addressed to:

The Director,  
Commonwealth Bureau of Helminthology,  
The White House, 103 St. Peter's Street,  
St. Albans, Herts,  
England.